

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 38

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"] "OVER 21 YRS"

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: UNEMPLOYED

ADDRESS:

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 10th day of April 1980.

Sgd N McLaughlin D/Constable

*SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.*

Sgd KIN 38

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I have been under Welfare Care all my life. When I was aged about nine or ten years I was put into De La Salle Boys' Home, Kircubbin. When I was fifteen years of age which was in 1969 I was sent to Kincora Boys' Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast. The staff there were Mr Joe Mains who was in charge and Raymond Semple who was second in charge. I stayed at Kincora for about ten months and left to join the Army. About a year and a half later I was still under Welfare Care and was sent back again to Kincora Hostel. This was about October 1971. I left again about January 1972. When I went back to Kincora the second time the staff was still Mr Mains and Mr Semple and another man called Bill something. I don't know his second name. The second time I was at Kincora I became friendly with Mr Mains because I used to do some jobs for his two brothers. I remember one afternoon Joe Mains asked me to clean his flat up for him. I was in the bathroom washing it out and Joe Mains came into the bathroom. He just asked me to take my trousers down around my ankles. He caught hold of my penis and masturbated me. I did not ejaculate and Joe Mains told me to go. That was all that happened. About a couple of weeks later Joe Mains asked me to go for a drink with him. We went to the Stormont Hotel. This was during an evening. We drank there for about two to three hours and I was drunk. Joe Mains was drinking himself and at closing time we went back to

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: Sgd KIN 38

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF **KIN 38** CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

Kincora Hostel. We went into his flat on the ground floor. We had another drink there and Joe Mains asked me to go to bed with him. It was about twelve mid-night. We both stripped off all our clothes and got into his bed. He started to masturbate me and then when he finished he asked me to masturbate him which I did. That was all that happened and we both fell asleep as we were fairly drunk. I stayed the night with him in his bed. These were the only two occasions that anything happened between Joe Mains and I, and I only agreed to do this as I was afraid of him because he was in charge of the Hostel. None of the other two members of the staff interfered with me in any way indecently. I have never told anyone about this before as I was trying to forget it.

Sgd **KIN 38**SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: Sgd **KIN 38**

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: **KIN 43**

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 'OVER 21'. DOB: [REDACTED]

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: [REDACTED]

ADDRESS: [REDACTED]

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 20th day of March 1980

(Sgd.) W McGLADDERY.

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

(Sgd.) **KIN 43**

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I have been under care since 1969 when my father and mother split up.

Sometime before Christmas 1969 I went into Kincora Hostel, Upper Newtownards

Road. I shared a room in the attic with another boy. I think his name was

R34/KIN 138

[REDACTED] and he was a lot older than me. I remember Christmas Eve night I was in bed and about eleven o'clock the other boy came into the bedroom.

He got into bed and he gave me a cigarette. After we smoked the cigarettes

he got out of bed and turned off the light. He then came over to my bed

and put his hand inside the bed clothes. He put his hand on my stomach

and moved it down towards my private parts. I pushed his hand away, jumped

out of bed and ran down into one of the other dormitories. I woke **KIN295**

and told him what happened. He made me a bed on the floor and I slept there

that night. I told the headman Joe Mains the next morning what had

happened. He laughed at me and treated it as a joke. I was moved to

another dorm and somebody else went into the attic. I left the Hostel

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd.) **KIN 43**

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: KIN 43 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

sometime about the middle of February 1970 and I went to live with my mother at [REDACTED]. While I was in Kincora this time no one else interfered with me. I went back into Kincora on 22 August 1972 and only stayed until 3 September 1972. No one interfered with me that time. I went back to Kincora on 21 May 1973. I shared a room with KIN 217 [REDACTED] and HIA 532/B 1/R 13. One morning I was lying in bed. The other two boys had gone to work and Mr McGrath came into the room and wakened me. Mr McGrath then left my room and I dozed over again. Mr McGrath came back into the room and put his hand under my bed clothes. He put his hand on my chest and moved it down on my private parts. When I felt him touching my private parts I pushed his hand away. He started to laugh. I jumped out of bed and got ready for work. I can't remember, but I think I might have told Joe Mains about what Mr McGrath had done to me. Nothing else ever happened to me while I was in Kincora and I don't know of anything happening to any of the other boys.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd.) KIN 43

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: STANLEY G PREATERAGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"] 'OVER 21'OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: DETECTIVE CONSTABLEADDRESS: HEADQUARTERS CRIME SQUAD, KNOCK, BELFAST.

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 11 day of July 1980.

*SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.*

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I am a Detective Constable of the Royal Ulster Constabulary presently attached to Headquarters Crime Squad. On 27 March 1980 at 10.40 am I saw **KIN 37**, DOB **[REDACTED]**, in an interview room at HM Prison, Maze. I was accompanied by D/Constable Parry. We introduced ourselves to **KIN 37** and told him we were making enquiries into Kincora Boys' Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road, regarding allegations made in the press about homosexual acts going on in the hostel. He said that he had read about the allegations. We asked him if he had been in Kincora. He said "Yes for about two years". We asked him what year he went into Kincora and when he had left. He told us that he entered in 1970 and left in 1973. We asked him if he knew who the staff were and he said that Mr Joe Mains was in charge and his deputy was Mr Raymond Semple. We asked him if he knew the man who worked nights. He told us he knew it was McGrath. We asked if he knew of any indecent acts made by the staff towards the boys in the hostel. (Smile). He said that he knew of a couple of boys who had told him that when waking the boys in the morning McGrath would put his hands under the covers and make a grab for your pants or rub your arse. We asked who these boys were and he said they were **R10** and we asked him if this had happened to him. He smiled and said no. We asked him if any approach had been made towards him, and he said that after he had been there about one

SIGNATURE of WITNESS:

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: STANLEY G PREATER CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

year the hostel became full and he had to stay in McGrath's room within Kincora and whilst he was in there McGrath put his hand down inside his underpants and "felt him up". We asked if he meant his privates and he said yes. We asked what then happened and he said he believed that he told McGrath to fuck off or he would do him and that no other acts had been made towards him by McGrath since. We asked if he had done anything about the act by McGrath and he said that he had gone to see Joe Mains that evening to complain to him about McGrath, but Mains had disbelieved him and nothing was done about it. We asked if the other boys had complained when assaulted by McGrath, but he said that he didn't know. We asked if he knew if any of the boys in Kincora had been having homosexual acts together. He said he didn't know. We asked if his brother had experienced any of these incidents and he said as far as he knew nothing like that had happened to him. We asked if he knew where his brother was at present and he said that he believed his brother was living in [REDACTED]. We asked if he would like to make a statement about what he had told us, but he declined. The interview terminated at 11.10 am.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

OCD 25-(169pg) Sussex Police Sta

KIN 307

STATEMENT OF:

Over 21

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"):

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: Unemployed

ADDRESS:

c/o Magilligan Prison.

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 14th day of June 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

KIN 307

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I made a statement to the R.U.C. on 10th April 1980 about the time I spent in Kincora in 1975. I only spent five days there and there is nothing more I know of to add to that statement. I was not interfered with and I don't know of any boys who were interfered with. I do not know of any of the boys there being involved with important people either inside the hostel or outside. I don't know of the staff there being involved with such people. I do remember now KIN 37 saying that he had woken up one morning to find McGRATH with his hands under the blankets touching KIN 37.

(signed)

KIN 307

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

Continuation Page

Page No. 40

230. The allegation outlined by KIN 37 should be viewed with scepticism. Records held at Kincora Hostel would show that at no time did he spend a year in the hostel, his longest period being approximately six weeks, from 18 September 1973 to 30 October 1973. In addition to this there has been no evidence forthcoming to show that the defendant, McGrath, ever stayed in the hostel overnight or had a room allocated to him. It may well be that KIN 37 has confused McGrath with Raymond Semple, who did live in, but this coupled with his refusal to make a written statement would indicate that KIN 37 would not be a very competent witness for the prosecution.

Part IV (A)

231. A search of the various indices held at RUC Headquarters revealed that he has a criminal record dating from 1973 and convictions for theft, burglary and attempted murder, the sentence for which he is still serving.

232. HIA 532/B1/R13

HIA 532/B1/R13 was born on [REDACTED] and is presently serving a sentence of imprisonment in HM Prison, Magilligan, for assault on police. His home address is [REDACTED]

HIA 532/B1/R13
233 [REDACTED] was admitted to care of the Belfast Welfare Authority on 16 May 1966 under Section 65 of the Children and Young Persons Act (Northern Ireland) 1958. He was experiencing psychiatric problems for which he was being treated by Dr McCAULEY, a Consultant Child Psychiatrist. HIA 532/B1/R13 spent 3 periods in Kincora Hostel, first being transferred from Bawnmore Home on 9 April 1972 and remaining at Kincora until 26 August 1973. He was re-admitted on 8 September 1973 until 29 October 1973. On 6 December 1973 he re-entered Kincora for a third time and remained there until his final discharge on 25 February 1974.

OCD 25-(169pg) Sussex Police Sta

Richard Andrew FLENLEY.

STATEMENT OF:

Over 21

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"):

Police officer

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

Police Headquarters, Lewes, Sussex.

ADDRESS:

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 16th day of June 19 82

R.A. Flenley C./Insp.

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

At 11.50 am on Wednesday, 16th June 1982, in company with Detective Superintendent HARRISON, I saw KIN 37 KIN 37 b. KIN 37 in the Police Wing of Musgrave Park Hospital, Belfast. Superintendent HARRISON explained to him who we were and the purpose of the Sussex Police investigation. He then told KIN 37 of the newspaper allegations that boys at Kincora had had complaints to make but that no one was prepared to listen to them. He asked KIN 37 whether he had any complaints he wished to make to us. KIN 37 replied he had none. I asked KIN 37 if there was anything he could add to what he had already told the Police some two years earlier which had solely concerned McGRATH. He said he had told all he knew then and there was nothing else. Superintendent HARRISON asked him whether he had been interfered with by anyone else apart from McGRATH. He replied he had not. Superintendent HARRISON asked if he knew of any other boys who had been interfered with by anyone other than McGRATH. KIN 37 said he did not. I then asked KIN 37 if he knew of any politicians, civil servants, Police officers, businessmen or Justices of the Peace who might have been involved with Kincora, the staff or boys during the two years he stayed there.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS: R.A. Flenley.

OCD-25-(169pg) Sussex Police Sta

STATEMENT OF: Richard Andrew FLENLEY

CONTINUATION PAGE NO: _____

He said he did not. When I asked him about his reaction to the allegations of prostitution and vice ring, he agreed he was surprised because he did not know of any such things happening at Kincora.

Superintendent HARRISON invited KIN 37 to make a statement but he declined to do so.

(signed) R.A. Flenley.

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 42

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 'OVER 21'

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: [REDACTED]

ADDRESS: [REDACTED] BELFAST

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 page, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 29th day of February 19 80 .

(SGD) D/CONST N McLAUGHLIN
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

(Sgd.) KIN 42
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

Around about June or July 1972, I went to Kincora Hostel at Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast. I was in the Hostel under Welfare Care. You have asked me about homosexual activity in the Hostel during my stay there which was up until the 24th June 1973. As far as I am concerned I did not witness any homosexual acts nor in fact any acts of indecency. At no time did any of the staff interfere with me in any indecent manner. I can honestly say that I did not hear any rumour of homosexual activity during my stay at Kincora. When I think of it I was in Kincora Hostel for a time before the above dates. I remember being sent there when I was at the Boys' Model School. I stayed for a few months and was transferred to Bawnmore Boys' Home. Again while I was there on the first occasion I did not witness any acts of indecency or homosexual activity. I was not interfered with by any of the staff who were the same on my two occasions at the Hostel, they were Mr Semple, Mr McGrath and Mr Mains.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd.) KIN 42

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: ROBERT B IRWIN, MDAGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"] 'OVER 21'OCCUPATION OF WITNESS. MEDICAL PRACTITIONERADDRESS. 237 NORTH QUEEN STREET, BELFASTTO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 16 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this

17th

day of

July 19 80

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF ROBERT B IRWIN, MD

CONTINUATION PAGE NO. 4

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

On 19 March 1980 at 3 pm at Muckamore Abbey Hospital in the presence of his Senior Nursing Officer I examined -

KIN 284

Muckamore Abbey Hospital.

He gave a history of having been in 'Kincora' in 1971 but that he had been transferred to Muckamore Abbey Hospital shortly afterwards. He stated that

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER

[Signature]

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: ROBERT B IRWIN MDCONTINUATION PAGE NO. 5

he was not sexually attacked while in 'Kincora' but that he would have been if he had stayed much longer as a man called McGrath had designs on him. but he alleged that this gentleman had only put his hand on his leg but had not assaulted him in any other way. He stated he was not touched by Mains at any time. On clinical examination I formed the opinion that this individual while of low IQ was cunning, crafty and untrustworthy, and I would view with suspicion any statement that he made. Nothing abnormal was detected on his chest, heart, abdomen, nose and throat, and he was in excellent health physically. Clinical examination of his rectum showed him to have a funnel shaped rectum with a loss of peri-orbital fat. The external sphincter was relaxed and little obstruction was obtained from the internal sphincter. On grasping the buttocks and pulling apart, the rectum gaped to the size of a 2p piece. The mucosa was smooth and there were old scars at 9 o'clock and 11 o'clock. There was some loss of peri-anal fat but no recent injury was noted, nor was there any other abnormality.

OPINION:- I formed the opinion that KIN 284 was a practising homosexual and that buggery was still taking place, and had come from his committal to Muckamore Abbey, in particular the signs of lax sphincter control, the smoothness of the mucosa, and the tendency of the rectum to gape on lateral pressure, were all signs that sodomy had been frequent over a long period of time.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER

578

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 284

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 24 years

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: PATIENT MUCKAMORE ABBEY

ADDRESS: MUCKAMORE ABBEY, ANTRIM.

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 13th day of March 19 80

(Sgd) Norman McLaughlin, D/Const.
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

(Sgd) KIN 284
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I have been under Welfare Care since I was a child and for all of my younger years I was in different boys homes. The first home I was in was Brefne House, Fortwilliam Park up until I was about five years of age. I went to Bawnmore Boys Home, Mill Road, for a while and then went to Williamson House, Antrim Road. When I was about ten years of age I went back to Bawnmore Boys Home. I remember a man called Elliott who was on the staff of Bawnmore. He used to sleep in the home. I remember one night about three or four in the morning Mr Elliott came to my room where I was sleeping with other boys. I used to wet the bed at that time and Mr Elliott used to take me to the toilet. On this night he took me to his room and pulled my pyjama trousers down and put me across the bed and stuck his private part up inside me. He done the job on me and then took me back to my room again. About a week later Mr Elliott came to me in the home and asked me to come up to his room as he wanted me to go a message. He closed the door and told me to pull my trousers down. He pulled his down and told me to stick my private up inside him. After I had done it to him he then done it to me. These were the only two occasions that this happened to me. I was at Bawnmore Boys Home the second time when Mr Elliott came there to work and I was still there when he left it. I can't remember what year this

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd) KIN 284

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: KIN 284 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

was. After I left Bawnmore Boys Home I went to Kincora Boys Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road. You have asked me if I was ever interfered with by any of the staff while I was there but I can honestly say that none of the staff interfered with me there. There was only one incident of this kind that took place at Kincora and that was with a room mate called KIN 282. He used to sleep in the same room as me. There was just the two of us in the room one night and KIN 282 asked me over to his bed. He put his hand on my private and rubbed it. He asked me to feel his private and rub it. I did this as I was afraid of getting a kicking as this normally happens to new boys in these homes. I was only in Kincora for a short time and was then sent to Muckamore Abbey.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd) KIN 284

told of M.P. in sex scandal

By PETER McKENNA

A VICTIM of the Kincora sex scandal, who claims to have told police about the involvement of a Loyalist MP in the homosexual prostitution ring in 1977, is currently being treated in a mental hospital near Belfast.

The young man, whose name we withhold for his own protection, is a patient in the Muckamore Abbey Hospital in Co. Antrim.

He was sent to Muckamore on a transfer direction order from the Crumlin Road Jail, Belfast, where he was serving a sentence for a non political event.

Sources claim he has told hospital staff that he was part of a homosexual prostitution racket, while an inmate at the Kincora Boys' Home run by convicted pervers Joseph Mains, Raymond Semple and William McGrath.

It was also alleged that he told the RUC in 1977 about sexual activities in which he had been engaged with a well known member of parliament.

A number of prisoners from jails have been sent to Muckamore including two Loyalists said to have taken part in a rooftop protest at Belfast Prison during which £250,000 worth of damage was caused earlier this year.

Another man who is being treated at the hospital is a relative of former UVF leader Gusto Spence.

If the claims made by the ex-Kincora boy are true they could cause a major political upheaval in the North, since they would indicate a high level cover-up.

Meanwhile a special meeting of Belfast City Council is to be held on Monday to discuss the Kincora affair. The meeting has been requisitioned by 17 Councillors including 14 members of the Rev. Ian Paisley, DUP, who wants a full public inquiry into the scandal.

The motion to be put before the Councillors says "in the light of the rising tide of deep concern among the citizens of our city over the Kincora scandals, this Council calls on the Secretary of State to order a full public judicial inquiry instead of a private inquiry, which has been instituted."

304

304

Continuation Page

Page No. 189

Part II
P 482

703. Senior Prison Officer [REDACTED] will provide Prison Records in respect of KIN 284 at HM Prison, Crumlin Road.
704. In respect of this allegation, KIN 284 said that he had not spoken to press men and did not know of any Members of Parliament being involved at Kincora.
705. KIN 284 was the subject of reports in RUC Prosecution File C64/15/80 and DPP File 5978/80 at paragraphs 42 to 48. He was interviewed on 13 March 1980 as a matter of routine in the original Kincora Enquiry. KIN 284 who was then a patient in Muckamore, made allegations of homosexual indecency against a man named [REDACTED] at Bawnmore Boys' Home. This matter will be referred to more fully in the ensuing paragraphs.

CONCLUSION

706. None of the persons interviewed was able to identify the Loyalist Member of Parliament allegedly involved in the sex scandal nor substantiate the allegation.

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

Statement No 1

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

STATEMENT OF: KIN 284AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): OVER 21 YRS, DOBOCCUPATION OF WITNESS: UNEMPLOYED (HOSPITAL PATIENT)ADDRESS: MUCKAMORE ABBEY, ABBEY ROAD, MUCKAMORE.

I declare that this statement consisting of 3 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 13th day of February 1982

(Sgd) D B ELLIOTT D/SGT

(Sgd) KIN 284

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

(Sgd)

I am now a patient at Muckamore Abbey Hospital. I came here on 23.12.81. I had been in the Crumlin Road Prison for about a month on remand and was released from there on 22 December 1981. During my time in the prison I was in 'C' Wing then 'A' Wing and then returned to 'C' Wing. Whilst I was in 'A' Wing the prisoners started a protest. I was asked to take part in the protest. I was not forced to do this but I took my turn out on the prison roof along with the others. Whilst I was in prison I may have told my cell mate about things that happened to me about Kincora but I honestly don't think that I did tell him. I can't remember his name. I remember being interviewed by two CID officers about 2 years ago when I was last in this hospital. one of the nurses was present when I made a statement to the policemen. I told them about the time I was in Bawnmore Childrens' Home. I told them about a man I thought was called Elliott. I remember that this man came to my bedroom one night and told me to go to the toilet. Instead of taking me to the toilet he took me to his bedroom where he pulled my trousers down. We were both in our pyjamas. Elliott then dropped his trousers to his feet and made me bend over the bed. He then put his penis inside my bottom. After he ejaculated Elliott took me to the toilet. On the way there he gave me a smoke. While I used the toilet he stood outside. I then went back to bed. A few days after that he again assaulted me by going inside me. This assault took place in a bedroom on the top floor and it took place during the afternoon. About the following week he again assaulted me in the same bedroom. No one else knew about these assaults on me. I did not tell anyone. I didn't tell any of the nurses as I didn't think they would believe me. Around

Form 38/36
(Plain)

479

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS: (Sgd)

KIN 284

(Sgd)

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: KIN 284 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

about the time I spoke to the two CID men about these assaults Mr Foy, from the Cavehill Road Hostel and Mr Kane O'Connor were dealing with my case. From what they said to me I think they knew that I had been involved with men in a homosexual way. There are some things that I want to tell you about that I did not tell the other two CID men. I didn't tell them because I was a bit frightened because I thought I might be punished by the police. I now want to tell you that a Mr Bone who visited Bawnmore was very friendly with HIA 532 / B1 / R 13, a boy in the home. I never saw Bone assaulting HIA 532 / B1 / R 13 but I saw a photograph of HIA 532 / B1 / R 13 in football gear. I could see that the photograph had been taken in a bedroom which was not a bedroom at the home so I thought that Mr Bone must have got HIA 532 / B1 / R 13 to change into the gear at his own home. I thought this very suspicious. When I was in Bawnmore at that time I was about 11 or 12 years of age. When I was about 16 years of age I left school and then transferred to Kincora Boys' Home. Joseph Mains and a Mr Semple were in charge. Mr McGrath used to come on duty after tea time. I stayed in Kincora about 5 weeks. About the second week I was there, one evening Mains took me to his bedroom, downstairs beside his office. We were both fully dressed, when he started to feel around my privates with his hands. I can't remember him saying anything and that's all that happened. One evening he, Mains, told me to have a bath. I went to the bathroom and had a bath. No one was in the room while I had my bath. When I got out of the bath to dry myself Mains came into the bathroom. Once again he touched me on the privates. Nothing else happened. Mains was fully clothed at the time. That was all that happened to me whilst I was in Kincora. I was however very suspicious of Mr McGrath as he very often looked down at my privates even though I was fully clothed. Once again I did not tell anybody about what had happened to me. I didn't tell anybody about the assaults as there was nobody to turn to. I had a woman as a social worker but I didn't tell her either. I left Kincora about 1971 and came to Muckamore. I was annoyed at Joseph Mains as I thought he was responsible for having me transferred to the hospital. During the time I was in Muckamore Abbey I was never and have not during this recent period at the hospital been assaulted. I came back to Muckamore Abbey just before Christmas. Since Christmas and into the New Year I have seen television programmes. I remember watching the Scene Around Six programme. It said that a lot of people were involved in Kincora. It mentioned that CID, policemen, businessmen, social service and solicitors were involved in homosexual activities outside Kincora. Apparently Joe Mains was sending these boys from Kincora out as prostitutes for these men who in

480

Form 38/36 [a]
(Plain)(Sgd) KIN 284
SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd) KIN 284

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: KIN 284

CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 3

turn paid Joe Mains money for them. While I was in Kincora nothing like that ever happened to me though probably if I had been there any longer it may have done. Other than seeing it on television I would not have known that CID men and the likes were involved in this thing. I do think that men followed me whenever I went out of Bawnmore for the day. I remember walking round Smithfield one afternoon. My mate KIN 237, also from Bawnmore had just left me. A man offered me a lift in his car and drove me to the bottom of the lane at Bawnmore. As we were driving along he put his hand across and touched me on the privates. I was dropped off after the man tried to make arrangements to see me again. The man was driving a blue car. I can't remember what the man looked like. During 'Festival 71' I was in the toilet at the Exhibition. A man came over to me and asked me to touch his penis which he held in his hand. I refused and ran out and told KIN 237 who was again with me. KIN 237 told a policeman but we lost the man in the crowd. About a week later I saw this man in the amusements in the city centre. KIN 237 and I followed him and saw him get into a bus. I tried to follow him but when the man told the bus driver that we were annoying him the driver put us off the bus. We were only following the man to find out where he lived so that we could tell the police. This man wore glasses and was plumpish. I never saw this man again. I don't know whether he had connections with any of the children's homes or not. I was suspicious that both the man in the car and the man at the exhibition had been told that we were from boys' home. Whilst I was in Bawnmore I remember that the older boys used to make the younger boys masturbate them. I had to do it as well as I would have got a beating from the older ones if I didn't. Except for the two CID men with Mr Cunningham I have never told anyone else about what happened to me at Bawnmore and Kincora. I never spoke to police in 1977 about this or any other matters. Neither have I spoken to any press men. I have not told any of the staff at the hospital other than Mr Cunningham. I do not know of any members of parliament who were involved at Kincora. I believe that after I left one of the boys told his parents and they went to an MP and that's how it was all stopped.

481

Form 38/36 [a]
(Plain)SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd) KIN 284
(Sgd)

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: **KIN 40**

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: **DOB** **[REDACTED]**

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: **[REDACTED]**

ADDRESS: **[REDACTED]**

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 page, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this **9th** day of **April** 1980

(Sgd) S G Preater
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

(Sgd) **KIN 40**
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I reside with my wife at the above address and I am unemployed at present. In November 1971 I went into Kincora Boys' Hostel on the Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast, as a full time resident. When I went in Mr Mains was in charge and Raymond Semple was his assistant. Another man called Mr McGrath also worked there. I slept in one of the front rooms I can't remember which one and I can't remember who the boys were that slept in the room with me. None of the staff in the hostel did anything of a sexual nature on me or asked me to do anything. I never heard of anything happening like that in Kincora. My social worker when I was there was Mrs McCrea. I left Kincora in February 1972.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd) **KIN 40**

STATEMENT OF:

KIN 40

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): Over 21

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: _____

ADDRESS: _____

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 16th day of June 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

KIN 40

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I made a statement to the Royal Ulster Constabulary on 9th April 1980 regarding the time I stayed at Kincora in 1971. There is nothing more I know of which I can add to that statement. I was not the subject of homosexual advances and I don't know of any other boys who were. The allegations of prostitution and vice ring came as a surprise because I didn't know of anything of that kind happening whilst I was there. I don't know of any politicians, Police officers, Justices of the Peace, civil servants or businessmen being involved with the hostel, the staff or the boys.

(signed) KIN 40

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS: _____

KIN 327

STATEMENT OF: _____

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): _____

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: _____

ADDRESS: _____

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 30th day of June 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

KIN 327

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I was brought up by my grandmother after my parents separated when I was still a baby. My grandmother died in about 1968 and I was taken into care by the Belfast City Corporation. I stayed briefly in Barnmore Childrens Home before being moved to Kincora Boys Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast. When I went to the hostel Joe MAINS was the Warden, Raymond SEMPLE his deputy and Billy McGRATH worked there part time in the evenings. I have been asked by the Sussex Police officers whether I know of anything untoward happening at the hostel. I do recall a boy KIN 49 who was there at the time I was telling me he intended running away because he was being sexually interfered with by McGRATH when in bed at night. Apart from that I do not know of any other boys being interfered with or having homosexual advances made towards them. No one attempted to interfere with me nor did I have any homosexual advances made towards me. When I heard the allegations of prostitution and a vice ring involving businessmen, Northern Ireland officials, politicians, Justices of the Peace and Police officers I was taken aback. I know about the general talk amongst the boys that McGRATH was queer but nothing else like that

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS: _____

KIN 327

KIN 327

STATEMENT OF: _____

CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2.

suggested was going on whilst I was there. I do not know of any such people being involved or connected with the hostel, the staff or the boys. Joe MAINS would frequently go out drinking at weekends but I have never known him to take any of the boys with him. I do remember the boys at the hostel telling me of a male nurse from Purdystown Hospital who visited MAINS although I never saw the man myself.

(signed)

KIN 327

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 41

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 page~~s~~ each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 18th day of April 19 80 .

(Sgd) N McLaughlin, D/Constable.

*SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.*

KIN 41
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

About February 1972 my mother was taken into hospital and the Welfare people put me into Kincora Boys' Hostel for about a week. I can't remember very much about the week I was there nor can I remember very much about the staff. I know that there were two or three men there and a woman. One of the men was called Joe Mains who was in charge. Whilst I was there at the hostel none of the staff interfered with me in an indecent manner and I don't remember hearing any discussion amongst the other boys about indecent behaviour.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: KIN 41

OCD 25-(169pg) Sussex Police Sta

STATEMENT OF: KIN 41

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): Over 21

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 22nd day of June 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

KIN 41

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I can add nothing to the statement I have already made to the Police on 18th April 1980 about the time I stayed in Kincora Boys Hostel, Belfast. I was only at the hostel for about a week and can't remember much about it. No homosexual approaches were made to me whilst I was there and I don't know of any other boys being interfered with. I don't know anything about prostitution or a vice ring at Kincora. I didn't hear or see anything of that sort while I was there. I don't know of any important people such as politicians, civil servants, Justices of the Peace, businessmen or Police officers being involved in any way at all with the hostel, the staff or the boys.

(signed) KIN 41

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 49

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 23 years BELFAST

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: [REDACTED]

ADDRESS: [REDACTED]

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 20th day of FEBRUARY 1980

(Sgd.) J Middlemiss, D/Sergeant
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

(Sgd.) KIN 49
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I was resident at Kincora Boys Hostel, 236 Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast, from early 1971 until my 18th birthday in September 1974. I had been admitted to Kincora after leaving Rathgael Training School, Bangor. During the time I was in Kincora Joe Mains was the person in charge. Raymond Semple was his deputy and William McGrath also worked there. There was also a Mrs Smith who was the cook and another girl Lily McCullough. I saw the allegations made about the hostel in the National Press recently and I can say that to the best of my knowledge nothing like that went on while I was in the hostel. On one occasion however just after I arrived at the hostel although I cannot remember exactly when, William McGrath came into my bedroom and started talking to me about sex. He didn't make any suggestions to me or say anything indecent just talked generally about men and women. I thought it was an odd thing to talk about to me but I didn't take any notice at the time. I remember that McGrath would sometimes put his arms round your shoulders if he was talking to you. I seem to remember he did this mainly when you were alone with him but sometimes he would put his arm round a boy if he was talking to a group of us. I don't know why he did this but I felt uneasy when alone with Mr McGrath.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd.) KIN 49

OCD-25-(169pg) Sussex Police Sta

KIN 49

STATEMENT OF:

Over 21

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"):

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

I declare that this statement consisting of *one* pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this *10th* day of *June* 19 *82**R.A. Flenley C/Insp.*

KIN 49

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I made a statement to the Royal Ulster Constabulary on 20th February 1980 regarding the time I was at Kincora between 1971 and 1974. Everything I know I put into that statement and there is nothing I can add. I was very surprised when I heard that Joe MAINS and Raymond SEMPLE were involved in homosexuality at the hostel. I can believe it of McGRATH because he was considered a fruit by the boys there. The boys would warn newcomers to watch McGRATH because given the chance he'd touch them. I know nothing of any boys there being involved in prostitution or a vice ring. I do not know of prominent people such as Justices of the Peace, businessmen, Police officers or civil servants using the boys for sex or being involved in any way with them. I do not know of such people visiting the hostel or being friendly with the hostel staff.

(signed)

KIN 49

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: HIA532/B1/R13

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: OVER 21

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: [REDACTED]

ADDRESS: [REDACTED]

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 5 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 28th day of March 1980 .

(Sgd) N McLaughlin D/Constable

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

HIA532/B1/R13

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I have been under Welfare Care since 1966. I was about ten years of age when I was put into Welfare Care. I was sent to Bawnmore Boys' Home at Mill Road, Newtownabbey. I remember when I was in Bawnmore for about a couple of years I met a man called Peter Bone, aged about forty five years, who lived at [REDACTED] Belfast. Mr Bone was a Cub Scout leader attached to Fortwilliam Presbyterian Church. He used to call up to Bawnmore and took an interest in the kids in the Home. He took a special interest in me because I had no parents taking an interest in me. After I played for Northern Ireland Cub Scout International Football Team against the South of Ireland he seemed to take more interest in me. He took a photograph of me wearing the international kit and holding the trophy we won. This photograph was taken in the Bawnmore Hostel. At that time Peter Bone was an architect for the Northern Ireland Hospitals and used to travel throughout Northern Ireland. He used to take me out with him for the run when he was making calls at the Hospitals. He drove a big estate car. I was fascinated with cars and used to ask him to teach me to drive. I remember he took me up the M2 Motorway, which was just opened, and he let me sit over partly on the driver's seat and I steered the car and operated the accelerator pedal. When I was doing this Peter Bone was rubbing his

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: HIA532/B1/R13

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: HIA532/B1/R13

CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

hand over the inside of my legs right up around my privates. I was fully clothed at the time. I remember we drove off the motorway and into a side road and into a lay-by. He tipped up the reclining seats and opened up the zip on the front of my trousers. He took my private out and rubbed it. He put it in his mouth and sucked it. He then took his own penis out and I had to masturbate him. That was all that happened on this occasion and it was the first time that it happened. This happened on several occasions after that. I can't remember exact dates or places but it always happened when we were out in the car. He would do the same things again. The only thing I did to him was masturbate him but he always masturbated and sucked me. During this time Peter Bone would take me up to his own house. His wife was generally out playing bowls. He was a keen photographer and had his own dark room. He used to take photographs of me in different stages of undressing. This took place in his bedroom. When I had all my clothes off I used to go to the bathroom and have a bath and Peter Bone would come into the bathroom and take photographs of me while I was in the bath. These photographs were mostly close up of my privates. He used to then take me into the bedroom and when I dried myself off he used to get me to lie on the top of the bed and he would set up the camera to take automatic pre-set photographs. He would then take off all his own clothes and lie on the bed beside me. I remember that I used to turn my back on him and he would start to mess about with my penis. It developed on to masturbating me and sucking me and then me masturbating him. The camera was pre-set so that it would take the photograph of us together on the bed. I remember that he used to come into a hankie and I would come into his mouth. It never went as far as buggery. On occasions he would show me the photographs he took, they were black and white mostly and I think some were colour. This would have occurred regularly, the same as in the car, over a period of about two to three years up until I was thirteen or fourteen. He used to give me money for cigarettes and on one occasion, I think it was my thirteenth birthday, he gave me a watch. He would give me a pound or sometimes two pounds. I used to ask for this money. About a year or so before I left Bawnmore I

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: ...

HIA532/B1/R13

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: HIA532/B1/R13

CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 3

stopped this with Peter Bone. I was getting older and realising that it was not right so I stopped it. Peter Bone still called at Bawnmore and asked me to go with him but I refused. The only person I mentioned this to was BM 1 House Father and Cub Leader in Bawnmore. This was after he had left Bawnmore and gone to Palmerston that I told him. The reason I did not mention this before was because I was scared and still in Welfare Care. I remember also that while I was in Bawnmore a man called S2 who was the assistant head in Bawnmore. I remember I had cut my hand and was getting the stitches out. I did not go back to school that day. I did not feel well and went back to Bawnmore. I remember I went up to my bedroom and was lying on the bed. Henry Clarke came up to my room and lay down beside me. He started to put his hands all over me. I had my clothes on and he rubbed my penis on the outside of my trousers. Someone came up the stairs and he stopped and got up. I also remember another time he took me to his mother's house at Monkstown just before he got married. I went there I think for one night. I slept in the double bed with him. I was already in bed and he came up and got in beside me. I let on I was sleeping and I felt him search for my penis and start to masturbate me. I had my pyjamas on but he was naked. He then took my hand and put it on his private and I had to masturbate him. He used my hand to masturbate him. That is all I can remember about him and I remember it because of the stitches in my hand. This would have happened during the time that I was involved with Peter Bone. About this same time there was a ginger haired man who lived in Glengormley at the time and worked in Bawnmore as a House Father. I think he spoke with a scotch accent. It started off with him showing me photographs, they were filthy photographs of girls with bottles stuck up them. Also men and women performing sexual acts. In fact the first time he showed me these was the day that Henry Clarke interfered with me on the bed. In fact he was the one who had disturbed Clarke when he was with me on the bed. Since he showed me the photographs he would come into my room at night and lift me out of bed and carry me to his room which was known as the sick dormitory.

HIA532/B1/R13

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER:

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: HIA532/B1/R13

CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 4

He would then take my pyjamas off and strip naked himself. He would masturbate and suck me and try to get me to do it to him. I think I only masturbated him. It never went as far as buggery. Again this would happen on a large number of occasions especially when he was on nights and it was always the same carry on. I went to see BM 3 who was Head and told him about it. I remember KIN237 was there at the time and I remember telling him about what the ginger haired fellow had done to me. I told BM 3 the Head about what this man was doing to me. He asked me to try and get one of the photographs as proof as there was little he could do without something to go on. A short time after I told BM 3 this man left Bawnmore and I think he got a job as a binman. At that time he was aged about thirty years and was tall and thin, I think he had a beard, I am not sure. When I was sixteen I left Bawnmore and went to live at home but a short time later Welfare put me into Kincora Boys' Hostel. The staff in Kincora were Joe Mains who was in charge, Raymond Semple second-in charge and a part-time man called Mr McGrath. The only person who interfered with me there was Mr McGrath. I shared a room with KIN217 I remember KIN217 started work early and I did not start until half ten. I used to sleep on. I remember Mr McGrath practically every morning when I was in bed asleep I would wake to find McGrath with his hand under the blankets on my penis. He used to start rubbing my penis but I told him to stop it. He did not persist but walked away laughing. I also remember one time when I was in the bathroom, I had a towel round me and was naked apart from that. McGrath came into the bathroom and locked the door behind him. He dropped the towel from around me and I remember trying to stop him. He persisted and took hold of my penis and started to masturbate me. I was trying to get away and eventually managed to get the door open and get out. He did not bother any further and after he left I went back and had a bath. I was in Kincora on three separate occasions and each occasion when I was there McGrath would persist with the carry on of putting his hand on my penis under the blankets while I was asleep. That is all I can remember and

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER:

HIA532/B1/R13

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: **HIA532/B1/R13** CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 5

it never went as far as buggery at any time. While I was in Kincora I never heard anyone mention anything about this sort of behaviour although it was generally known amongst the boys what McGrath was like. I never told anyone about what McGrath did to me. ---

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: **HIA532/B1/R13**

2.

McGRATH

16.	'G'	p.46
17.	'H'	p.54
18.	'I'	p.56
19.	'J'	p.58
20.	'K'	p.70
21.	'L'	p.77
22.	'M'	p.83
23.	'O'	p.91
24.	'P'	p.95
25.	'R'	p.98
26.	'S'	p.101
27.	KIN 44	p.64
28.	HIA 533	p.52
29.	Ruth Morrison	p.82 (Tender)
30.	Anna Hyland	p.89

Note: Crown do not call Sharon Grey or [REDACTED]

31. Dr Irwin

OCD 25-(169pg) Sussex Police Sta

HIA 532/B1/R13

STATEMENT OF:

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): Over 21 yrs

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 13th day of May 19 82

G. Harrison D/Supt.

HIA 532/B1/R13

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I refer to my previous statement made to the Royal
Ulster Constabulary in 1980. Everything I said in my previous
statement is true. I have read the recent newspapers about Kincora.
I was surprised to read of prostitution and boys being used by men
outside Kincora. During the time I was there offences were
committed on me as I have described in my previous statement.
I have no knowledge of anything happening to any other boys and
no knowledge of any men being involved other than the men who have been
put inside over the Kincora business. I was there, I knew
what was happening whilst I was there and if there had been
any prostitution and that I would have known about it.

(signed)

HIA 532/B1/R13

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 39AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"] 23 YRS DOB [REDACTED]OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: [REDACTED]ADDRESS: [REDACTED]

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 pages, ~~xxx~~ signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 28th day of March 19 80 .

(Sgd) D B Elliott, D/Sgt
*SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.*

(Sgd) KIN 39
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

My mother died on 8 March 1967 and my father re-married. I did not get on well with my stepmother and as a result I left [REDACTED] and went into Dr Barnardos, 214 Shore Road, Belfast in about 1969. As a result of a stealing charge I was sent to Rathgael Training School by Holywood Juvenile Court. I remained there for about 10 months and then went to my sister's at [REDACTED] Belfast. After a time I had a row with my brother-in-law, [REDACTED] and he put me out of the house. I went to the police and they were able to get me into Kincora. That was about April 1972. I only stayed there less than a month. I can only remember the name of one other boy in the Hostel as KIN 226. I remember that a Mr Mains was in charge. At that time I was working as a van boy in the [REDACTED] Bakeries, [REDACTED] Belfast. At no time during the time that I was in Kincora did anyone interfere with me in any way nor did I hear of anything like that happening to any other boys. I would say that I was very happy in Kincora and well looked after. (Sgd) KIN 39
After leaving Kincora I went to [REDACTED] Newtownards. I remained there until 1975 when I got digs and eventually got married.

(Sgd) KIN 39

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd) KIN 39

KIN 39

STATEMENT OF:

Over 21

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21");

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

I declare that this statement consisting of one pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 9th day of June 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

KIN 39

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I can add nothing to my statement of 28th March 1980 regarding my short stay at Kincora boys hostel in 1972. At no time did I notice or hear anything while I was at Kincora of any homosexuality involving the boys. I was never interfered with and I don't know of any boys being sexually assaulted. The allegations on television of prostitution and vice ring came as a complete surprise to me. I don't know of any prominent or important people being involved with the staff or boys at Kincora in any way at all.

(signed) KIN 39

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: R10

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: DOB

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 14th day of March 1980.

(Sgd) W J A GIRVAN D/CONSTABLE
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

(Sgd) R10
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

When I was about 5 years old, my parents split up and I was taken into care. I was moved about from various homes up until I was about 15 years old, when I went into Kincora Boys Home, Upper Newtownards Road. Joe Mains was the man in charge. His assistants were William McGrath and Raymond Semple. When I first went into the home the boys that were already there told me about McGrath and told me to watch myself with him. They said he was a bit of a queer. They said, "Don't be touching your toes when he's about". Initially I slept in the first room at the top of the stairs on the right hand side. I shared this room with KIN42 and another guy. I can't think of his name. When I was about 3-4 weeks in the Hostel McGrath was wakening us up as he usually did when I felt a hand under the bed clothes. I felt the hand rub my inner thigh and the hand gradually moving up to and rubbing my privates. I jumped up and saw McGrath. I saw him pull his hand out from under the bedclothes. I told him never to do that again. I saw him later on that night in the kitchen in the Hostel. He asked me why I panicked this morning when he was wakening me. I told him I would kill him if he ever did it again. I spent 5 years in the Hostel

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: R10 (Sgd)

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: **R10** CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

and at no time after that did anything like what I have said happen to me again. For a number of months after that incident I never spoke to McGrath. Where Joe Mains is concerned he never made any advances, approaches or suggestions to me throughout my stay in Kincora. I got on very well with Mr Semple as did the other boys. I have a certain amount of respect for him. During the time I was in Kincora there was a lot of talk about **R17** and **R9** being found in bed together by **KIN 300**. There was also a tape recorder found with a tape in it. There were voices on the tape suggesting that they had screwed each other. I'm not sure whose voices were on the tape. There was a fellow there called **HIA 533**. He told me and the others about McGrath putting his hand under the sheets on his bed and feeling his privates. I think **HIA 533** had a swing at McGrath for doing this. There was also talk about McGrath among the boys. This was almost throughout the 5 years that I spent there. It was talk by certain boys that McGrath had made suggestions to them asking them to allow him to touch or caress them. One thing I do remember that made me think at the time that McGrath was a queer was McGrath told me that during the war he was a masseur. The incidents I have told you about are the ones that stick out in my mind. The only persons I have told are my wife and elder brother. I didn't tell Joe Mains about it because I was scared to, but I warned others about what McGrath was like.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: **R10** (Sgd)

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: W A GRAHAMAGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: OVER 21OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: DETECTIVE SERGEANTADDRESS: RUC CRIME SQUAD, BROOKLYN, KNOCK ROAD, BELFAST.

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 14 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 20th day of May 1980.

.....
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

W A Graham D/Sgt
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I am a Detective Sergeant of the RUC attached to the Crime Squad, Brooklyn, Knock Road, Belfast. At 8.20 am on 1.4.80 and accompanied by D/Constable McGladdery I saw Raymond SEMPLE, DOB 6.1.1922, Warden, of [REDACTED], Belfast, at this address. I then told him of our identity and that we were two of a number of police officers who were making enquiries into certain allegations concerning activities within Kincora Boys' Hostel in which he was employed as a warden. I then detained him under Section 2 of the Criminal Law Act and cautioned him. I then conveyed him to Mountpottinger RUC Station. At 9 am on the same date and accompanied by D/Constable McGladdery, I again saw Semple at Mountpottinger RUC Station. I cautioned him and asked him about his employment in Kincora. He told us that he started working in Kincora in July 1969 and the following questions were put to him:

Q Did anything improper happen in the home during your time.

A No.

Q Ten years you have been there.

A Yes, could you tell me who these boys are.

Q What do you mean by that.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: W A Graham D/Sgt

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: W A GRAHAM CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

A You will have to explain to me what they have said.

Q Certain allegations have been made regarding acts of homosexuality and and that these acts were reported to you. Were any acts reported to you.

A Yes a couple of the boys reported things to me.

Q Who were they.

A **R 15** **R 10**, a fellow called **R 17** and **R 9**.

Q What did they report to you.

A That they were interfered with, that's what they told me.

Q Who interfered with them.

A Said they were interfered with by Mr McGrath.

Q What did they mean by interfered.

A Said that he just rubbed his hand down their pants.

Q It was then put to him that we had information to suggest that he had interfered with one of the inmates (who we did not name).*

A **B3/R1** wanked me off.

Q When

A During 1969 I think.

Q How often did this happen.

A At least 6 times.

Semple then said I can't be sure of the year but it was a year after I started in Kincora the first time I worked there.

Q So you worked in Kincora on two occasions.

A Yes from 1964 to 1966 and then from 1969 until a few weeks ago when I was suspended.

Q How did this wanking start.

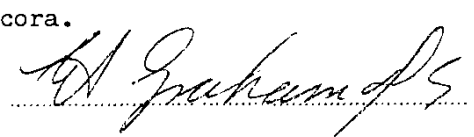
A The two of us were in the one bedroom, he was cleaning wee bits of things and dusting. He just wanked me off.

Q Whose bedroom was this.

A My bedroom.

He then pointed to room 21 on the map (Exhibit Number WAG 1 refers).

I then asked Semple to relate as best he could remember, his duties and responsibilities since he first worked in Kincora.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: W A GRAHAMCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 3

Q When did you first start in Kincora.

A 1964 to 1965 or 66.

Q Why did you leave.

A My mother was ill.

Q Who was in charge.

A Mr Mains.

Q What were your duties.

A I was deputy to Mr Mains. I got the boys up for work, tried to get them employment, looked after their clothing and sometimes cooked food for them.

Q Is it true to say that you were the substitute parent for them.

A Yes that's true.

Q I'm going to ask you straight. Did you have sexual intercourse with any of the inmates during those years.

A Yes, with **B3/R1** and **R7**

Q Had you full sexual intercourse with them.

A I had full intercourse with **B3/R1**. I didn't have intercourse with **R7**

Q How often did you have it off with **B3/R1**

A About 6 times.

Q What did you do with **R7**

A I rubbed his private parts and backside when he was having a bath.

Q For what reason.

A I pulled him into me on the spur of the moment. He aroused me.

Q Going back to **B3/R1** did you touch him.

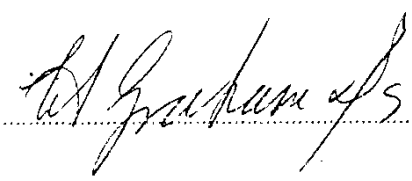
A Yes, I wanked him off as well.

Q How often did this occur.

A Several occasions.

Q Are you saying that he wanked you and you wanked him.

A Yes.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: W A GRAHAM CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 4

Q Where did the sexual intercourse take place.

A In my bedroom.

He again pointed out room 21 (Exhibit Number WAG 1 refers).

Q How did this start between you and **B3/R1**.A **B3/R1** came into my bedroom at my invitation. He indicated to me he wanted to wank me off.

Q Did anything else occur.

A On occasions **B3/R1** sucked me off and I sucked him off.

Q Where did this take place.

A In my bedroom.

Q Why did you allow this to happen.

A It was on the spur of the moment, I got satisfaction from it.

Q Who was first to have sexual intercourse, you or **B3/R1**.A **B3/R1** rode me first.

Q Did you object.

A I didn't, I couldn't really refuse him because I enjoyed it.

Q How long did this go on.

A This went on to I left in 1966.

Q Was Mr Mains aware that you were interfering with these boys.

A Yes, cause he asked me.

Q What do you mean.

A Well **B3/R1** told Mains that I was having intercourse with him. Mains called me into the office and said **B3/R1** had told him about us two I told Mains I was having it with **B3/R1** Mains said to stop it. I said I would but I started to do it again after about a week.


(Tea served 10.20 am)

Q Are you aware if Mains was having intercourse with **B3/R1**

A The talk was that Mains was handling the boys.

Q How often have you had it with **B3/R1**A I had it with **B3/R1** about once a month.

Q When was the first time.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: W A GRAHAMCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 5

A September/October 1964, I had it once a month until Mains told me to stop it. I stopped it for a week and then started again. Mains called me in again and told me to stop it. Mains was serious about it. I told Mains I was still having intercourse with **B3/R1** and Mains told me to stop it.

Q What do you mean by intercourse.

A I mean he put his cock up my arse and I put my cock up his arse.

Q Was there much talk about intercourse in the school.

A Some of the boys said that Mains was having intercourse with them but I don't remember their names.

(Breakfast 10.35 am - Egg, tomato, toast and carton of milk. Refused breakfast, drank milk).

Q Was asked about other boys and if he had intercourse with any other ones

A **B3/R1** was the first male I ever had intercourse with.

Q What about **R7**

A I never had intercourse with him I only handled him when he was having a bath.

Semple then related that he left Kincora because his mother was ill and after working in the Shipyard and Cyril Lord's went back to work in Kincora in June 1969.

Q Did you have sexual intercourse with males while you were away from Kincora.

A No, but I had plenty of wet dreams.

Q How did you get your job in Kincora the second time.


A I saw it advertised in the paper and I wrote in for it.

Q Did you need references.

A Yes. I got a reference from Brigadier L E McGregor, St John's Ambulance.

Q Any other referees.

A I can't remember.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: W A GRAHAM CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 6

Q Did you get one from Mr Mains.

A No, well when the job was advertised Mr Mains called at my door and told me the job was free and that I should apply. I did this and got the job.

Q Tell me about your second term of duty in Kincora.

A I went back to Kincora and Mr Mains was still in charge.

Q What about Mr McGrath.

A He started after me, he was a complete stranger.

Q Did Mains not object to your employment knowing that you had unlawful sexual intercourse with **B3/R1** previously.

A He never said anything to me about it.

Q Did you ever have intercourse with Mains or McGrath.

A No, never.

Q Did any of the boys ever make complaint to you about others indulging in sexual activity.

A Yes, **KIN 300** told me that **R 17** and **R 9** were in bed together and that they were at each other.

Q What did you think he meant by this.

A I took this to mean that they were having sexual intercourse together.

Q What did you do.

A I went and told Mr Mains what I had been told. He said he would have a talk with them and that was how it was left. I felt I had no more responsibility to the boys.

Q Did you ever think about going to the authorities about these incidents.

A I just told Mains about it.

Q It was put to him that he refused to take action about such incidents.

A It was embarrassing because Mains told me off for unlawful sexual intercourse with **B3/R1** in 1965. How could I do a lot about it when boys told me about these sexual acts now.

We spoke to Semple about his sexual activities. He states that he has never interfered with any inmates since his return to employment at Kincora.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: W A GRAHAM CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 7

He does however admit that he goes out to Botanic Gardens and toilets and gets picked up for sexual intercourse, but mainly he likes to be wanked. Says that on occasions Mains told him that the boys had complained about McGrath. [REDACTED]'s statement was partly read to Semple. He stated that he remembers it and agrees with what the boy says. He said that all he could do was tell Mains about the boys complaint and hope that Mains would do something about it. Semple stated he felt embarrassed about the complaints because Mains had to tell him off about unlawful sexual intercourse with the boys during his first period of employment in Kincora.

Q What do you think about these complaints.

A I think that McGrath was interfering with boys because of the nature of these complaints. Mr Mains and I had a discussion about the complaints and Mains said he would inform the senior officers - (Welfare Authorities). Mains told me he had informed these officers.

Q Did McGrath and you ever discuss these complaints.

A McGrath and I never discussed the complaints because that was Mr Mains' job.

Q Does McGrath drink.

A I don't know.

Q What about Mains.

A I think he drinks sometimes.

Q Were you at any time afraid of McGrath.

A No.

Q Were you ever under his influence.

A No, never.

Q Why do you think that there was nothing done about these complaints.

A I couldn't say.

Q Did you ever wonder why there was nothing done about them.

A No.

Q What did you do about it.

A I told Mr Mains.

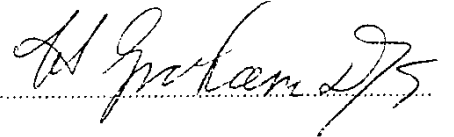
Q What about Hugh Quinn.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: W A GRAHAM CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 8

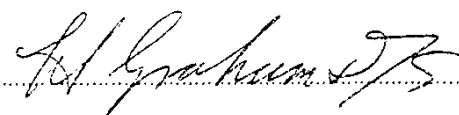
- A. He was in about 10 years ago and he came over for a holiday about Christmas.
- Q Did anyone have intercourse with him.
- A No.
- Q Did McGrath.
- A I don't know.
- Q Did Mains.
- A No.
- Q Did you.
- A No.
- Q Where did he stay when he was there.
- A He slept in a camp bed in the office.
- Q Do you know **HIA 534 / R 4**.
- A Yes, he visits in the hostel.
- Q Who does he visit.
- A Everybody.
- Q Who is he friendly with.
- A Mr Mains.
- Q Is **HIA 534 / R 4** a homosexual.
- A I couldn't say that.
- Q Have you had intercourse with him.
- A No.
- Q Has he had intercourse with you.
- A No.
- Q Has he had intercourse with Mr Mains.
- A No.
- Q Has he had intercourse with Mr McGrath.
- A No he doesn't know him that well.
- Q Does the name **KIN 342** mean anything to you.
- A Yes, he's a friend of Mr Mains.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: W A GRAHAMCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 9

- Q Is **KIN 342** a homosexual.
- A. No.
- Q Did any of the boys go to stay with him.
- A Yes.
- Q Why did they go there.
- A For lodgings.
- Q Do you know anything about a tape recorder.
- A No I do not.
- Q Do you know a boy called **R 2**.
- A **R 2**, Yes.
- Q What does he do.
- A I think he works in the hospital.
- Q How do you know him.
- A He used to be in the home years ago.
- Q Do you know a fellow called **KIN 341**.
- A No.
- Q Do you know **KIN 340**.
- A No.
- Q Do you know **R 9**.
- A Yes.
- Q Does he still come to the hostel.
- A Yes about every three months.
- Q Who does he come to visit.
- A Mr Mains.
- Q Who else.
- A No one else.
- Q Have you ever seen money being handed over to any of the boys in Kincora or have you ever given the boys money.
- A I give money to the boys for doing jobs.
- Q What kind of jobs.
- A The garden and things or going a message.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: W A GRAHAM CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 10

Q What about R7.

A I didn't give him any money.

Q Were you not in charge of handing out bus tokens.

A Yes.

Q Did you not give R7 more tokens than the other boys.

A No, I don't think so.

Q Was there any prostitution going on in Kincora.

A No.

Q Were there outsiders coming in to have intercourse with the boys.

A No.

Q What about the female staff.

A They didn't know anything about it.

Q Did Mains drink.

A Yes.

Q What did he drink.

A Whisky or a glass of Double X.

Q Where did he drink.

A The Stormont, The Cavalier, Harland and Wolff Club.

Q Did he drink in the Hostel.

A He would have drank in his own room occassionally.

Q Were you ever in Mains' room.

A Yes many times.

Q When was Kincora last decorated.

A Just before Christmas 1979.

This interview then terminated at 12.30 pm on 1.4.80. At 7 pm on 1.4.80, and accompanied by D/Constable Short, I again saw Semple in an interview room at Mountpottinger RUC Station. He was already aware of our identity and the nature of our enquiries. He was then cautioned and we spoke to him about his account of incidents in Kincora involving himself and some of the inmates as he had related to me earlier in the day. He again related to me in detail his recollection of the incidents. I then asked

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: W A GRAHAM CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 11

Semple if he wished to make a written statement after caution, as to what he had previously told me in our interviews. He said "Yes". I asked Semple if he wished to write the statement out himself or if he wished me to write it for him at his own dictation. Semple then asked me to write the statement. I then completed the statement heading and read the caution out to Semple. Semple then read over the heading and caution and signed the caution. I then recorded the statement at Semple's dictation. This statement commenced at 7.45 pm and terminated at 9.35 pm. At the termination of the statement I read the statement aloud to Semple. I handed the statement to Semple and he also read it over. I then invited Semple to make any alterations or corrections he desired. He then deleted and initialled several words within the body of the statement which I had duplicated. I then invited Semple to sign his statement which he did. At my invitation Semple then wrote the statement certificate immediately beneath his signature indicating that he had read the statement over, that it was true and that he had made it of his own free will. The interview then terminated at 9.40 pm. This statement was then exhibited by me as WAG 2. At 9.50 am on 2 April 1980 and accompanied by D/Constable McGladdery I again saw Semple at Mountpottinger RUC Station. He was already aware of our identity and the nature of our enquiries. I reminded Semple he was still under caution and put the following questions to him:

- Q Where do your responsibilities lie towards the boys in the hostel.
- A Looking after their welfare, keeping in touch with them and their social worker. Any trouble with them, have a word with them and contact the social worker. Notify police of any B & E that they do.
- Q What training have you got for this job.
- A I have no qualifications at all.
- Q Have you attended any courses.
- A Yes in Manchester in 1964 for 2 weeks on fire precautions, community relations and child care. That was mostly what it was.
- Q How often did the social worker for the boys come to the hostel.

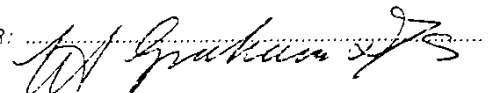
SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: W A GRAHAM CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 12

- A They usually visited once a month.
- Q Did they visit.
- A Some of them did. Some never came for 6 months, you would usually have to phone them up.
- Q Did you have discussions with the social workers about the children.
- A No, Mr Mains had.
- Q How did you guide and influence these youngsters towards their future.
- A We told them to try and work themselves out for the future.
- Q Was there anyone brought in to advise the boys.
- A No.
- Q Were there books or magazines available for the boys.
- A No, just newspapers.
- Q Was there any organised sport.
- A Some of them went out to play football.
- Q In relation to jobs what arrangements had you with outside firms to get jobs.
- A We sent them to the Unemployment Exchange and see if we could get employment. If the job was unsuitable we would not take it then.
- Q Any system for advising the boys about careers.
- A If a boy wanted to leave a job we encouraged him to stay on until he got a better one.
- Q Were all the residents working age.
- A Yes.
- Q What were their age groups.
- A Fourteen, fifteen, seventeen and eighteen.
- Q Do you consider that to be an impressionable age.
- A Yes I do, I do yes.
- Q Was there a committee to run the school.
- A There was yes. They visited regularly.
- Q After the boys complained to you about McGrath interfering with them why did you not tell the visiting committee.
- A They only came 6 months or once a year.
- Q Were you and Mr McGrath ever on duty at the same time.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER:



STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: W A GRAHAMCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 13

A Every day there would be a short period we would be on together.

Q Do you mean an overlap of duty.

A Yes an overlap.

Q Am I right in saying you have no qualifications for this job.

A No qualifications.

Q What education have you to get this job.

A Just a public elementary schooling and I left school at 15 years of age.
No examinations.

Q From you left school what did you work at until you got the job in
Kincora in 1964.

Breakfast at 10.30 am, egg, toast and sausage, and one carton of milk.
Refused meal, drank milk from glass.

A Started in Short and Harland's in 1938 as a fitter's helper. Stayed
there until after the war. Left Shorts and was unemployed for 2 years.
Then went to Harland and Wolff's as a fitter's helper. In 1964 went to
Welfare.

Q What possessed you to get a job in the Welfare.

A Through Mr Mains, I knew him in St John's Ambulance Brigade. He told
me there was a job coming up in Kincora and he told me to apply for it.

Q How long were you in St John's.

A Twenty five years.

Q When did you leave.

A In the sixties.

Tea at 10.35 pm and biscuits. Refused biscuit but drank tea.

Q Are you aware that B3/R1 was out of Kincora for a period in 1965.

A Yes, he was discharged for a short period. He was in hospital for an
ear operation.

Q Was it before or after he went to hospital that you had the relationship.

A After when he came back cause I didn't know him very well before he
went into the hospital.

Q Is there anything you want to ask me.

A Yes, I would like to know where all this is supposed to have happened
with the children and in what rooms.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: W A GRAHAM CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 14

A. Well all I can say is that Forensic shows us that considerable areas of seminal staining have been found in the home and the boys' allegations

A I had a wank in the wash hand basin about 3 months ago and I came into the basin. I had no boys in my room.

Q How often do you wank in your room.

A About once every three months into the hand basin.

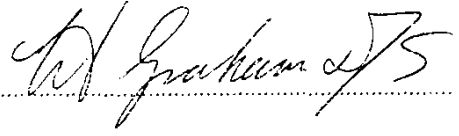
Q Are you sure you had no relationship in this room now you have volunteered to say you were wanking.

A I had none other than wanking in the basin.

Q Do you agree to being medically examined by a police doctor.

A Yes.

At 11.22 am Detective Chief Inspector Caskey entered the room and Detective Constable McGladdery left. The Detective Chief Inspector spoke to Semple about matters not connected with this enquiry. The Detective Chief Inspector then left the room at 11.30 am. When the Detective Chief Inspector left the room Semple said to me "That's a nice man" I replied "Yes, he is my boss". I then said to Semple "Would you like to talk to him on his own and Semple replied "No, if I had anything to say I would tell you first, but I'll tell you this, McGrath has been at the boys a long time so he has, I tried to catch him but he was too good for me." This interview then terminated at 11.35 am.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISSAGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"] "OVER 21"OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: DETECTIVE SERGEANTADDRESS: RUC HEADQUARTERS CRIME SQUAD, KNOCK, BELFAST.

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 24 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 13th day of May 1980.

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

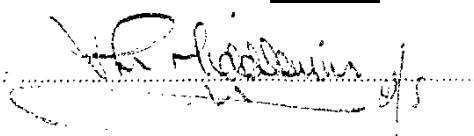
On 1 April 1980 at Mountpottinger Police Station with D/Inspector McClure I interviewed Joseph MAINS, DOB 31.7.29 of [REDACTED], Dundonald. The interview commenced at 9.30 am. D/Inspector McClure introduced us to Mains and told him that as a result of allegations in the press relating to homosexual activities at Kincora Boys' Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast extensive police investigation had been carried out. D/Inspector McClure outlined to him that these allegations also included boys being hired out for prostitution and an alleged cover up by the Department of Health and Social Services. As a result of enquiries and boys interviewed it was evident that homosexual acts and indecent acts with boys had been committed by members of staff at the hostel. Allegations of this nature had also been made against him and the D/Inspector asked him if they were true and cautioned him. Mains said, "Nothing like that was going on and he had no idea of it". D/Inspector McClure then asked him to account for his employment in the hostel and the members of staff. He related to us how he had come to Kincora and that he had been working on his own for a long time. He stated that Raymond Semple who was in the St John's Ambulance Brigade used to help out and then became employed as Deputy Warden. He said that Raymond left for a couple of years however came back again. D/Inspector McClure asked him when McGrath joined the staff and he said, "About 1972". He was asked as far as Semple and McGrath were concerned had he any knowledge of their

SIGNATURE of WITNESS:

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISSCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

activities. He stated that the time Raymond Semple resigned a boy made allegations that Raymond had interfered with him. He said that he suspected McGrath was involved in something like this but he had no evidence. He was asked how he knew this, he said boys had made complaints and telephone calls had been received. D/Inspector McClure asked Mains to relate the circumstance starting at the beginning of the complaints made against McGrath. Mains said that after McGrath started in the hostel during 1972 a confidential telephone call was received at Strandtown Police Station about McGrath being involved in homosexual activity. Sergeant Bolt sent a Constable up to Kincora and the Constable discussed the matter with Mains. Mains said he had spoken to McGrath about this and McGrath denied being involved. McGrath told him someone in the political field was trying to get his own back and put him out of a job. Mains said he reported this matter to Mr Wilson of the Social Services and he later saw an ad in the paper put in by the police asking the person to come forward who had telephoned a message. The D/Inspector then asked Mains what he knew about McGrath. He said that McGrath was a family man devoted to his wife, was a Christian man and attended Church every Sunday. We discussed with him McGrath's political views and Mains said McGrath belonged to TARA and all he knew about this was that he thought it was connected with the Orange Order. Mains continued by saying McGrath used to hand out leaflets in the hostel. Mains went on to state that a couple of months after the call another confidential call was received at the District Office. This call related to McGrath's homosexual activities. The Senior Social Worker Colin McKay and Mrs Wilson came to Kincora and interviewed McGrath in Mains office. The allegations were put to McGrath and he denied them. He made the same suggestion that someone was out to put him out of the job. Mains told us that around this time he assumed from what had been talked about that McGrath was being blackmailed by a school teacher in one of the Colleges called Garland. McGrath had mentioned he had to pay out £3,000 and had to sell his house in Greenwood. We then asked Mains about the complaints boys had made. Mains said that R15 had complained that the old fellow meaning McGrath had interfered with him. R15 said

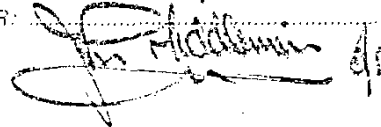
SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISSCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 3

that he had touched him on the private parts. Mains said he spoke to McGrath about this and McGrath replied that he had told R15 to pull up his zip and tidy himself up going out to school. McGrath said he touched him on the front of the trousers as he told him this. Mains said he mentioned this allegation to Raymond Semple also the domestic staff Mrs Smith and Mrs McCullough. He said he also reported it to R15's Social Worker a woman, he could not remember her name. Mains said that HIA533 reported to him that when McGrath was waking him up one morning he slipped his hands under the bedclothes. HIA533 told Mains that he thought McGrath was a bit of a fruit. Mains said he discussed this with HIA533 and HIA533 said he would handle it himself. Mains decided not to report this however decided to watch McGrath and try and catch him himself. Mains said that his suspicions were getting aroused and had mentioned this to other boys however there was no evidence that McGrath was involved in this way. Mains then told us about R18. He said R18 had come from [REDACTED] and was in a very depressed state. He said R18 and Mr McGrath did not get on very well and R18 complained to him that while in the bathroom putting on medication McGrath had suggested to him that he would put on the cream. McGrath told him he was a proper masseur and asked R18 to remove the towel as he said he would look better. Mains said he personally reported this to District Headquarters and to Anna Hylands R18's Social Worker. Mrs Hylands and Mr Gordon Higham had a case conference on R18 at which Mains was present. The allegations were discussed, they all thought R18 was telling lies because of his dislike for McGrath. Mains was asked did he not feel in view of all these allegations there was some substance in them. Mains said he had his doubts about McGrath and that there was something going on. He again discussed this with the staff however they knew nothing. He said R18 continued to make allegations on several occasions. Mains said he tried to catch McGrath and told the rest of the staff. Mains said he tried to cover McGrath by putting other staff on at the same time, also he changed McGrath's duties so that there were fewer boys in the hostel when McGrath was on. At times Mains said he slipped back to the hostel about 9 pm however never caught anything on. He said that

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER:

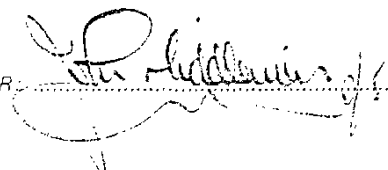


STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISSCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 4

R 18 had told him he was a homosexual and that his Social Worker knew this. Mains said **R 18** gay friends used to pick him up at the hostel. After Mrs Hylands left Social Work she became **R 18** counsellor. Mains said she is now a Marriage Guidance Counsellor. Peter Martin took over as **R 18** Social Worker and Mains spoke to him about these allegations. Martin said what could we do about him. Mains was asked if there were any other complaints, he stated he could not remember if there were. We then told Mains that three boys called **R 8**, **R 6** and **R 5** had complained about his behaviour to the Social Services. Mains said there was no truth in the allegations and they were malicious as he had reprimanded these boys. We discussed **R 5** complaint and he said he did not indecently interfere with him, merely pulled back his underpants to see if they were clean. Mains said that he had trouble with **R 5** changing his underpants. We then mentioned complaints made by **R 7** and **R 9**. For a short time he denied any involvement with them however he then admitted being involved in masturbation with them. **R 7** in the hostel and on one occasion with **R 9** in his girlfriend's home. He denied emphatically that anal sex or oral sex had ever taken place. Inspector McClure asked him if any activity like that had occurred with Hugh Quinn and he said just masturbation. This had started when Quinn was in the hostel. We questioned him for some time on the allegations made by **R 7** and **R 9** however he wouldn't elaborate on what he had already admitted. D/Inspector McClure told him he was going to have his lunch and advised him to think seriously on the allegations made and also to think of any other occasions he interfered with residents or other persons who we were not aware of. D/Inspector McClure explained to him that a number of boys had not yet been interviewed and if complaints were made against him he would have to be re-interviewed. Mains said he would do this. He stated that his mind was in a turmoil and that he did not know what he was going to tell his family and his girlfriend **BAR 1**. The interview terminated at 12.40pm. At 1.45pm that same day

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER:



STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISS CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 5

I again interviewed Josphe Mains with D/Inspector McClure. He reminded Mains of the caution and the nature of our enquiries.

D/I Q Did you know of Raymond Semple's activities.

A Yes, I told him to cut it out when I heard of it.

D/I Q How did you find out.

A My girlfriend **BAR 1** had known Raymond at Williamson House, she told me to watch him.

D/I Q Did you speak to him at the time.

A I did, his mother was in failing health and I said why don't you resign, which he did, then he came back and done a lot of voluntary work and I thought he was alright and had sorted himself out. As far as Raymond was concerned I never saw him do anything.

D/I Q Did you get any specific allegations about Semple from a boy named **B3/R1**

A Aye I did.

D/I Q Did you report it.

A No I don't think so.

D/I Q Have you thought of your own situation over lunch.

A I have given it some thought and I want to get the thing cleared up.

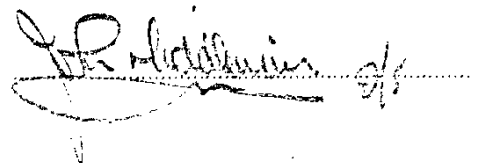
D/I Q We spoke this morning concerning boys you had relationships with. What was the situation with **R 7** and **R 9** as far as intercourse was concerned.

A As far as they were concerned no intercourse took place.

D/I Q Could you have pushed up against **R9** in the bed.

A I might have done, I took a whole bottle of whiskey that night. You see in a case like mine I would get no gratification from intercourse with a man.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER:



STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISS CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 6

D/S Q Have you spoken to a Doctor about your problem, you seem to have a good understanding of it.

A No I have read books.

D/S Q What sort.

A Sexual deviations and others.

D/S Q The book we picked up at your home this morning.

A Yes.

D/I Q And you are saying that nothing happened over the last five or six years.

A Yes, I got together with **BAR 1** and I was getting myself together.

D/S Q What about other people, a man **R2** for instance.

A The same thing happened with him masturbation.

D/S Q Is this **[REDACTED]**

A Yes then he said no **R2**

D/S Q Is he a male nurse.

A He used to be a male nurse in Musgrave Park.

D/S Q Did you have sex with him.

A No I don't think so unless there was drink involved.

D/S Q How long ago was this.

A About ten years.

D/S Q You keep saying if there was drink involved, you keep making this proviso, don't you.

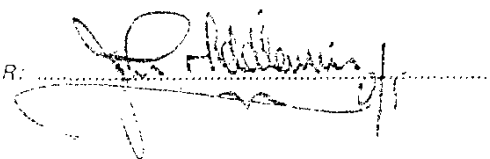
A I have been through a lot these last weeks, the strain of what has happened, I can't remember things clearly.

D/S Q It is quite apparent that you and **R2** had more than just masturbation with each other and you are going to have to come to terms with it.

Mains made no reply.

D/S Q Do you feel there is nothing wrong with this.

Mains made no reply.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISSCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 7D/I Q Do you still see **R 2**

A Rarely.

D/S Q You have his telephone number in your desk directory.

A Yes, I speak to him on occasions.

D/I Q You had a sexual relationship with him.

A You mean intercourse, no.

D/S Q What about to put it crudely, sucking him off.

A Yes that happened with **R 2**

D/I Q With anyone else.

A No.

D/I Q How did this relationship start.

A He had been boarded out and didn't like the people he was with so he used to come back to the hostel at night and it started like that.

D/I Q What about Quinn.

A No intercourse happened with him, he stayed last Christmas for a week.

D/I Q During the middle sixties did anything happen with anyone else other than **KIN 4**

A No, no one only him.

D/I Q Do you think that if you tell us that you had intercourse with someone it's more serious than just masturbation.

A Yes I'm worried about the whole thing.

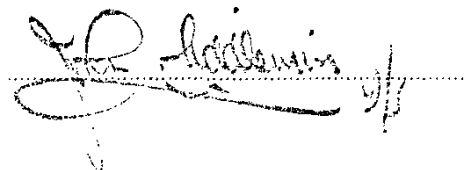
D/S Q We are still left with the position that this sexual intercoursing is a stumbling block with you, it makes me think you did it but can't just say it out loud.

A I can't just remember any intercourse taking place.

D/S Q You say that the relationship with **R 2** went on for ten years, I think that intercourse did take place between you, it's a natural progression from masturbation isn't it.

A I don't think so, it's not my way of doing things.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER:



STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISSCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 8D/S Q Was it **R 2** way.

A I don't know.

D/S Q I don't suppose you were always drunk when you were with **R 2** were you.

A Most times.

D/I Q When was the last time you had a relationship with **R 2**

A It's a long time back now towards the end of last year.

D/S Q Was he the last person you had dealings with.

A Yes.

D/I Q Did he or any of the others have a hold over you or threaten you.

A No they didn't but I feared sometimes they might.

D/I Q It still leaves us with a position that people have made statements saying you had intercourse with them and while you admit masturbating with them you deny this act.

A I get no satisfaction from sexual intercourse.

D/S Q How do you know that if you have never tried it.

A It's never appealed to me.

D/I Q Could it have happened without you fully realising it after a drink for instance.

A It could have done I suppose, I used to take a lot of drink I wasn't an alcoholic but I took a lot, but I didn't think anything like that happened.

D/I Q Would you find it hard to admit if you had done it.

A I would yes.

D/I Q Why.

A I find it dirty.

D/I Q Is it more dirty than sucking people.

A I don't know, never to my knowledge did intercourse happen. Mains then paused and said, "Unless I had a lot of drink and didn't know what was happening".

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISS CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 9

D/S Q You always clarify your answer don't you, you are always at the drink aspect.

A Do I.

D/S Q Yes because if you are honest you know intercourse happened and are trying to cover yourself aren't you.
Mains made no reply.

D/I Q Did you hire out boys to other men for them to have sex.

A No way, never.

D/I Q Was anybody else obtaining money for sex acts at the hostel.

A No I am certain they weren't.

D/I Q Did anyone in the hostel obtain money for acts of sex.

A Not to my knowledge.

D/I Q Let's return to the intercourse aspect of this. Did you ever get threatened by anyone in view of your relationships to have anal sex.

A I always had a feeling about **R 2** when he lived in [REDACTED]
[REDACTED] I felt that if I turned him away he would have made allegations.

D/I Q Isn't it right you had intercourse with **R 2**

A Yes.

D/I Q Isn't it right you enjoyed it.

A I was horrified.

D/I Q Then you did do it.

A Yes, it's a funny life isn't it.

D/I Q Did **R 2** put his penis into your backside or did you put it in his.

A Both.

D/I Q Whose suggestion was it.

A I can't remember.

D/I Q When did it happen.

A About eight to ten years ago.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISSCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 10

D/I Q Did this happen with the masturbation.

A Yes.

D/I Q As far as **R 2** was concerned it didn't start with Kincora.

A No he had been out about a year I think.

D/I Q How did it start.

A He was telling me that he had started this in the army and had been discharged on medical grounds and we discussed his problems about girls and it just started.

D/I Q What about **R 7**

A I can't remember it ever happening with him, just the masturbation.

D/I Q What about **R9**A I can't remember it happening with **R9** unless I was drunk of course but then he would have known.D/I Q Was the first person you had anal sex with **R2**

A No it was Quinn.

D/I Q When he was in the hostel.

A Yes during '63 or '64.

D/I Q Did it happen when he came back to visit.

A No.

D/I Q How often did you do it.

A Several occasions while he lived in the hostel.

D/I Q Did he enter you or you him.

A Me with him.

D/S Q Tell me isn't it right that the full act appeals to you as much as masturbation.

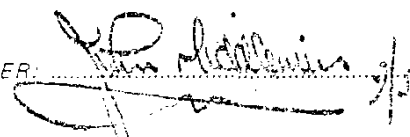
A No it didn't.

D/S Q You said **R2** might have made allegations about you, what about Quinn.

A I think he used me and the situation as an easy way through Kincora.

D/I Q In Quinn's case how did it start, do you remember.

A No I can't.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISSCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 11

D/I Q Is there anyone else you had a full relationship with.

A No.

D/I Q Did you use creams.

A Not necessarily no.

D/I Q What do you mean, yes or no.

A I never bothered with them, no.

D/I Q Do you remember KIN66

A He was a hostel assistant, he only stayed when Semple left during 1968 I think.

D/I Q Is R5's complaint right.

A No. I only checked his underwear, he was a guy who was never changing and I pulled his pants back and looked at them when he was in the bathroom to see if they were clean.

D/I Q Did he have trousers on.

A No he didn't.

D/S Q Did you give R5 a hiding when he told you he had reported the incident to the Welfare.

A He got a hiding yes, I used a cane.

D/I Q Why did you think he made the allegations.

A These boys had a personal grudge against me and they concocted this to get back at me.

D/I Q Did anything happen with Richard Kerr.

A No.

D/I Q What about R8.

A R8 came to the hostel after R5 and had been employed in the brothers shop, I think he was stealing cigarettes, I think he did this to get back at me.

D/I Q Did he rub cream in your back.

A Yes but nothing else happened.

D/I Q Did you give him a French kiss.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISS CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 12

A No, he came down to my room one night about half past two and complained about another boy **R34** who had made advances to him. Says I you can stay down here if you're frightened and he slept for a while in a chair then decided to get into bed with me. I had my trousers on and he had his clothes on too but nothing of a sexual nature happened.

D/I Q What about **KIN 46**

A No.

D/I Q **KIN 4** did anything happen

D/Inspector McClure then read out a section of **KIN 4** statement referring to Mains. Mains replied, "No no the bathroom you had to supervise sometimes but I never did that no".

D/I Q What did Quinn do for a living.

A He's a Mini taxi-cab driver.

D/I Q Have you ever had a relationship with a GPO telephonist working in London.

A Quinn lives with a telephonist.

D/I Q Did any Kincora boy work as a telephonist in London.

A Quinn he worked as a telephonist for a time.

D/I Q Do you remember **KIN 29**

A Yes I do.

D/I Q Did you tell him about your relationship with Quinn.

A I don't think so.

D/I Q He says you did.

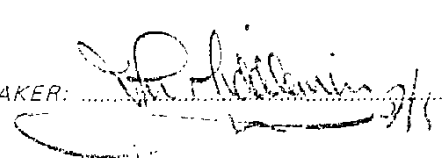
A No I don't think so.

D/I Q Did you ever visit Quinn in London.

A Yes but I never stayed with him. I stayed in the YMCA.

D/I Q Do you know a **KIN 92**

A Yes, he's an ex Kincora boy, he visited me with his wife. He telephoned the hostel recently and told **KIN 336** he wanted to thank me for putting him on the right track.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISS CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 13Q What about **R4**A The first encounter I had with **R4** was that he wouldn't wash and I was bathing him. I threw him in the bath, he would make allegations about me I think.

D/S Q Why would he.

A I don't know he's a bit simple.

D/I Q Did anything happen between you.

A No.

D/I Q Did anything else take place with any boys we haven't mentioned.

A No I don't think so.

D/S Q Are you saying you can't remember any other boys or that it didn't happen with other boys.

A I can't remember any other boys.

D/I Q Would you have felt round boys that were having baths.

A All the boys, not at all.

D/I Q How did it start with **R7**

A He was having a bath, he had nits in his hair and I was washing it. He had an erection, and it started from there.

D/I Q Masturbation.

A Yes.

D/I Q Did you masturbate him or he you.

A Me him he didn't masturbate me.

D/Inspector McClure then read over to Mains the complaints made against McGrath from statements regarding **KIN 46** D/Inspector saidDo you know of this?" Mains replied, "No, no". Regarding **R12**D/Inspector said, "Do you remember **R 12** coming to see you?"

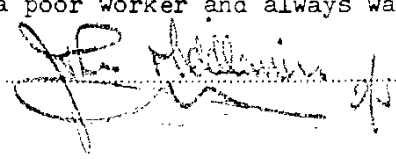
A Yes I do.

D/I Q Did **R 12** make any complaint to you.

A No he never.

Regarding **KIN 44** D/Inspector said, "Do you remember **KIN 44** asking to leave?"

A Yes He was always unsettled, he was a poor worker and always wanted to be out.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISSCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 14

Regarding **R9** [REDACTED] D/Inspector said, "Do you remember the massaging?"

A Yes.

D/I Q And the masturbation.

A Yes.

D/I Q What about the intercourse in the bedroom.

A No I can't remember that.

D/I Q What about downstairs in the living room.

A No it never happened nothing happened that night at all.

D/I Q Did he suck you off.

A No, look the first time he stayed after the decorating finished I asked him to get me a glass of whiskey, not brandy, I don't drink brandy. I was lying on the floor and I have got a bad back and I asked him to rub some cream in and he rubbed it round my sides and that's how he started to masturbate me.

D/I Q Did you try to have sex with him.

A No.

D/I Q The second time he went to your house what happened.

A Nothing happened.

D/I Q Did you know that he had a relationship with McGrath.

A No.

D/I Q Did you know that **R9** [REDACTED] and **R17** [REDACTED] had a relationship.

A Yes some of the boys told me.

D/I Q Did you know **R9** [REDACTED] and **R4** [REDACTED] had a relationship.

A No.

D/I Q **R17** [REDACTED] with McGrath.

A I think the wee fellow McMaster was inclined that way you know.

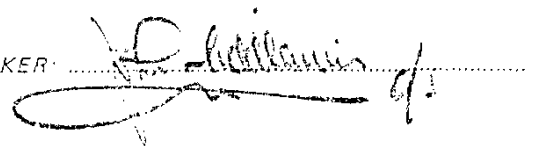
D/I Q Did you know about **R17** [REDACTED] and **R4** [REDACTED].

A No.

In respect of **R18** [REDACTED] D/Inspector McClure said "Did you know about this?"

A Yes, let's get **R18** [REDACTED] into perspective, he only thought he was above everybody at the hostel and would only talk to the staff.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER



STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISS CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 15

He was very depressed and I used to have long conversations with him and one time he told me that McGrath had told him he was a qualified masseur and had massaged creams into R18's back. I felt that R18 was making this story up as he had an intense dislike of McGrath, and one time R18 told me that he was gay from when he was ten and this was the reason he couldn't mix with the rest of the boys. I told his Social Worker what he had said and she continued to counsel him. His relationship became more pleasant with McGrath and we had a case conference. At the conference it was discussed and it was decided to make him mix with the other boys and not make him feel that he was of any importance. I discussed McGrath with Mrs Hylands R18's Social Worker and we couldn't make our minds up whether it was true or not, although I think she believed R18.

D/Inspector McClure left the interview room at 3.50 pm. I then said to Mains concerning R22, did he ever complain.

A No I was never told about that.

D/S Q R10 did you know.

A I didn't know about that some of the boys had suggested it.

D/S Q Did you ask McGrath about it.

A No I decided just to watch and see what happened. R10 was an older boy and could have taken care of himself.

D/S Q Richard Millar.

A He didn't report it to me.

D/S Q He said he did.

A I would have remembered.

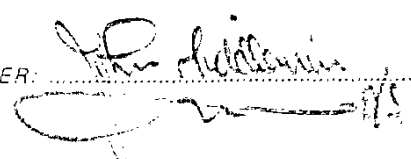
D/S Q Clinton Massey.

A That wasn't reported to me.

D/S Q KIN300 he saw R9 and R17 together.

A He told me that they were two fruits and had been in bed together. I questioned both of them.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER:



STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISSCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 16

D/S Q What did you do about it.

A I told them off and separated them into different bedrooms.

D/S Q **KIN 5**

A No that didn't happen.

D/S Q Did you hit him for stealing money.

A No he was caned, I didn't punch him.

D/Inspector McClure returned to the interview room at 4.08 pm.

D/S Q **R21**

A He never complained to me he was very secretive. He wouldn't have told me.

D/I Q **KIN 43**

A I can't remember that, it's a good while back.

D/I Q There was another **HIA 532/B1/R13** I haven't got his statement here.

Do you remember him reporting an incident with McGrath.

A No.

D/S Q Richard Kerr, what was your relationship with him.

A Good always very good.

D/S Q Did you know Kerr's friend **[REDACTED]**

A This was supposed to be his uncle.

D/S Q Kerr was involved in burglaries he discussed these things with you.

A Yes, that's right he told me after he had been caught.

D/I Q Did he complain about McGrath.

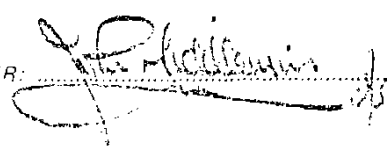
A I asked about McGrath when he was in Rathgael when he was in Training School and he told me that McGrath tried it on him several times.

D/I Q Did you question McGrath.

A Not at that time I thought if Richard Kerr had anything to say he would say it himself.

D/S Q Do you know Billy Edmonds.

A No.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISSCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 17

D/I Q You visited Kerr in Borstel.

A Yes, he wrote several times to me to visit him, he thought because he had been sent down the hostel had not stood by him.

D/I Q Did you know Eric Witchell from Williamson House.

A Yes.

D/I Q Why did you visit Kerr.

A To ease the situation, we would visit if requested by the boy.

D/Inspector McClure left the room again at 4.25 pm.

D/S Q You didn't visit because you thought he could have said something about you which would have been embarrassing.

A Oh no no.

D/S Q How did you become involved with Kerr.

A He was the sort of boy that involved himself in you, talking to you that sort of thing. He regarded me as a father figure at that time. He didn't like McGrath and couldn't relate too well to Raymond.

D/Inspector McClure returned to the interview room at 4.30 pm. D/Inspector McClure showed Mains Exhibit Number GC 21 Part of GC 3 a statement made by R6 [REDACTED]. D/Inspector McClure read it over to Mains and Mains said there was nothing in that no. D/Inspector McClure showed Mains Exhibit GC 24 Part of GC 1 a letter by R8 [REDACTED]. D/Inspector read it over to him, Mains made no comment. Inspector McClure showed Mains Exhibit Number GC 19 Part of GC 3 a letter by R8 [REDACTED]. Mains was told that this was virtually a copy of the first letter. He was then shown Exhibit GC 20 A Part of GC 3 a statement by R5 [REDACTED].

D/I Q Are you saying that the allegations made by these boys are untrue.

A Yes there was nothing of a sexual nature going on as they seemed to describe.

Mains was shown Exhibit GC 50 a file on himself. D/Inspector McClure pointed out references were in his own handwriting and asked him why.

A It's just that if I had sent the originals I might not have got them back, I have got them at the house I think.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISSCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 18

D/Inspector McClure pointed out type-written copies of references and asked Who typed these.

A I don't remember.

D/I Q As far as TARA was concerned did McGrath tell you about it.

A He left a lot of leaflets about the hostel and I asked him about it and he told me that it was a Christian organisation based on the crowning stone in the Republic where the Kings of Ireland were crowned. That's all I know of it.

D/I Q As far as you were concerned at the hostel complaints to you from boys about McGrath didn't you have a duty to pass them on to the police.

A As far as I was concerned I had no proof so I thought the best thing was to relate it to my seniors.

D/Inspector left the room at 4.45 pm.

D/S Q What were your responsibilities at Kincora.

A To manage control and supervise boys and staff, processing them employment, attending Juvenile Courts when required, that's it.

D/S Q And the boys at the hostel were normally under fit person or place of safety orders.

A Yes we normally got the more delinquent boy.

D/S Q Do you think by your attitude that Kincora was really a place of safety for boys.

A It was yes, I think over the years it has done a lot of good work up until recently.

D/S Q Your relationship with Social Workers was good.

A Pretty good yes.

D/S Q Did you always report allegations made to you.

A Mostly yes when I felt I couldn't deal with it myself.

D/S Q So you are saying you didn't always tell Social Workers everything about boys if you thought you could handle it.

A That's right I reported what I thought was important and these were discussed fully.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISS CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 19

D/S Q Do you think you made a good job with the complaints against McGrath.

A Not knowing what I know now.

D/Inspector McClure returned to the room at 4.55 pm.

D/S Q Do you think that the relationship you had with these boys sexually was a good idea.

A No no I don't.

D/S Q Yet it went on over fifteen years.

A It's not continuously though.

The interview terminated at 5 pm. I again interviewed Mains that evening at 7.10 pm with D/Inspector McClure. Mains was reminded of the caution.

D/I Q Have you thought about this matter, is there any more you want to tell us.

A No you know it all.

D/I Q Are you sure that you have told us the complete truth.

A Yes I have.

D/I Q You realise that if further complaints are made you will have to be re-interviewed.

A I understand.

D/I Q Would you be prepared to see a Doctor and have a medical examination.

A Yes alright.

D/I Q If you have told us everything now do you wish to make a written statement regarding what you have disclosed.

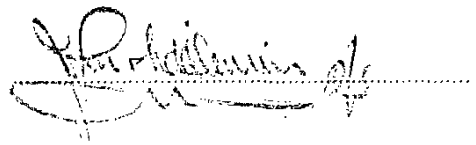
A Yes, but I have seen a solicitor but he told me not to make any statements to the police.

D/I Q It's a matter entirely for your self.

A Well I might as well I have told you all about it anyway.

D/Inspector McClure asked if he wished to write out his own statement or did he want the D/Inspector to write it for him. Mains stated that he wanted the D/Inspector to write the statement. Statement and caution taken by D/Inspector McClure commencing at 7.25 pm and ending at 9.05 pm. After the

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER:



STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISSCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 20

statement was taken a short discussion ensued with Mains concerning how this matter would affect his fiance and the family. The interview terminated at 9.15 pm. On 2 April 1980 I again saw Joseph Mains with W/D/Constable Reid. The interview commenced at 9.45 am. I introduced Mains to W/D/Constable Reid (Mains stood up and shook her hand). I then showed Mains Exhibit SGP 1 a report on **R 18**. I cautioned him and said, "What's this". He replied "A copy of a confidential report which I sent to the Eastern Health and Social Services regarding a complaint by **R 18** made about McGrath".

D/S Q What about the newspaper cutting.

A This was the article which appeared in the newspapers after the confidential telephone calls were made.

D/S Q Was this before the second call.

A I think it was after but I can't be sure whether it concerned the home or not, I'm not really sure but I think it did.

D/S Q Why did you keep that.

A I keep a copy of anything like that out of the file in case any other member of staff saw it. They have access to the file, McGrath doesn't have a key but he could borrow one.

D/S Q To the files.

A Yes.

D/S Q Do you consider that having it in your briefcase is secure.

A Oh yes the only reason it was in the briefcase was that I had it in a box in the wardrobe at the hostel and I took it out when I was suspended.

D/S Q What paper is the advert from.

A The Belfast Telegraph or the Newsletter, it's the only two papers we get in the house.

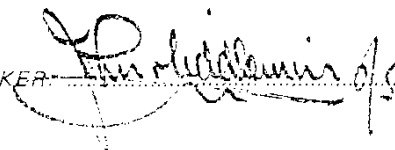
I then showed Mains an index book and said to him, "Is this yours?"

A It belongs to the home, it's just an old index book.

D/S Q Is most of this book in your writing.

A Not all of it some is Raymond Semples.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER



STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISS CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 21

D/S Q Is that your writing (I pointed to Hugh Quinn's address).

A Yes.

D/S Q Where does Hugh Quinn live now.

A I don't know, I think somewhere about [REDACTED]. I only find out where he is when I get a Christmas Card each year.

D/S Q Didn't he tell you his address when he stayed over Christmas last.

A No I don't think so.

I showed Mains Exhibit SGP 2 a book called 'Sexual Deviations'.

Q Is that your book.

A This is one that was picked up in the home from the day room.

D/S Q Do you mean it belongs to one of the boys.

A One of the boys left it there.

D/S Q What was it doing in your girlfriend's house.

A I had brought it home to read it.

D/S Q In connection with your problem.

A Yes.

D/S Q Did it help.

A It brought a certain amount of understanding to the problem, yes.

D/S Q Do you know which boy had it.

A No it was just found in the home.

I then showed Mains a letter addressed, Dear Mr Mains from Richard Kerr.

D/S Q Is this letter one of the requests made by Kerr to go and see him in Borstal.

A That's right aye.

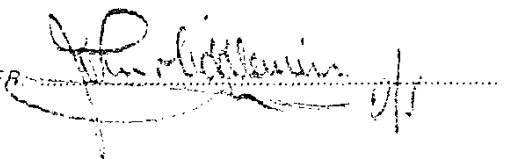
D/S Q Can you date the letter for me.

A About Christmas time 1977.

D/S Q The envelopes dated January 1978 you're not far out.

I then showed Mains a letter dated 23.12.77 from Richard Kerr.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER



STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISS CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 22

D/S Q And that's a similar request.

A Yes that's right but I couldn't go down and see him, my mother died on 22 December 1977.

I then showed him a photograph album and said

Q These are just photos of one hostel holiday.

A That's right yes.

D/S Q When **R6** and **R5** complained about you during '67 who came to see you from the Welfare.

A Mr Moore he was Childrens Officer at the time.

D/S Q What about **R8**'s complaint in 1971.

A I think that Mason came out to the hostel, the complaint was made to **KIN 290** who referred to Bob Moore, Mr Moore spoke to me about it. I had to call and see him and Mason came and saw me a few weeks after that.

D/S Q These case conferences you had on boys with their Social Workers you took part in them didn't you.

A That's right yes.

D/S Q Did McGrath.

A Some not them all.

D/S Q How did McGrath get involved with them?

A He would be called on to the case conference if he had anything to complain about or bring up.

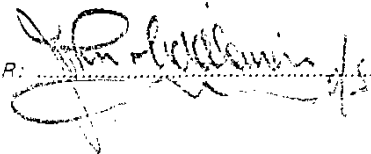
D/S Q So you would mention to him that a case conference was going to take place and ask him if he had anything to say and if he did he would attend is that right.

A Yes.

D/S Q When you were at these conferences you discussed his welfare moral, personal and health problems. How did you feel about it when you might have been having a relationship sexually with them.

A I discussed quite openly the boys problems but the sexual aspect never came up.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER:



STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISS CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 23

D/S Q What was your relationship with McGrath like.

A We had little or no conversation, his manner was very polite. His main topic of conversation was the Orange Order, politics and gardens and plants. He also spoke of boys not getting up in the morning and other hostel matters.

D/S Q You never socialised with him.

A He wasn't the sort of man you could mix with he kept himself aloof from the staff.

D/S Q What are the regulations at the hostel concerning ex boys visiting and staying overnight.

A Any boy is welcome to come back except certain boys who might be involved in crime, they wouldn't be welcome.

He continued, if anyone stayed overnight permission was generally granted by Mrs Wilson she was our Assistant Principal Social Worker, she has since retired.

D/S Q The register you had in Kincora did that cover every boy who stayed there.

A Yes every boy that stayed there officially was entered in the book.

D/S Q Is it all your writing.

A No some of it's Raymonds he copied from the old book into the new book including the references from the old book. The old book is still in the hostel too.

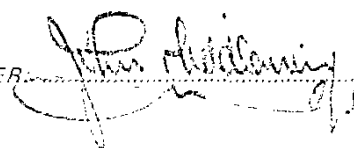
D/S Q Why did **KIN 342** come to the hostel.

A He was an old retired welfare courts officer and had retired about twelve years. He also provided accommodation for some we couldn't house.

D/S Q Was he gay.

A Heavens no.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER



STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: JOHN MIDDLEMISSCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 24

D/S Q So he was just helping out.

A Yes a lonely old man just helping, he used to play a lot of golf but he took pains in his arms and had to stop.

D/S Q Did you recommend boys to **KIN 342** when they were leaving the hostel.

A Sometimes yes with the Social Workers approval of course.

D/S Q Did he ever ask you to recommend a certain type of boys to him.

A No he knew most of them by his visitations to the house.

I showed Mains Exhibit Number SGH 3 Part of GC 1 a report relating to **R 18**.

D/S Q That's the original of the report I showed you earlier to-day.

A Yes that's right.

I then showed Mains a paper entitled Summary of **R 18** for July and August 1977 signed by Anna Hylands.

D/S Q This report states you and Mrs Hylands discussed **R 18**'s problems with McGrath and how he might cope with it if it happened again.

A That's right yes.

D/S Q Did you tell her that **R 18** had complained to you previously.

A Yes that's right I did.

D/S Q Did you discuss this matter with Gordon Higham.

A Yes.

The interview terminated at 11.25 am.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

R10

STATEMENT OF:

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): Over 21

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 14th day of June 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

R10

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I cannot add anything more to the statement I made to the R.U.C. on 14th March 1980 about the time I spent in Kincora. I know of nothing other than I have already said. I was surprised at MAINS and SEMPLE's involvement in the first court case. I wasn't surprised at McGRATH being involved for the reasons I have already explained. The allegations made on television of prostitution and vice ring at Kincora just do not ring true. During the five years I was there I heard and saw nothing which would suggest those allegations were true. I do not know of any politicians, Police officers, Justices of the Peace, businessmen or civil servants being involved in any way at all with the hostel, staff or boys.

(signed) R10

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: MRS FLORENCE ROSEMARY GODDARDAGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"] OVER 21OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: SENIOR SOCIAL WORKERADDRESS: [REDACTED]TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 page each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary-enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 22nd day of April 1980

(Sgd) M J Reid D/W/Constable
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

Rosemary Goddard
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I am a Senior Social Worker employed by the South Belfast District of the Eastern Health and Social Services Board. I was initially employed as a Social Worker by the Belfast Corporation Welfare Authority based in North Division, 449 Antrim Road. During my period there which started in October 1972 I was assigned to be the Social Worker of R10 KIN 328 and KIN 201 [REDACTED], who were boarded out to foster parents. Due to a break down in the foster home situation R10 was removed to Kincora in March 1973. I visited R10 approximately once per month during the period March 1973 until September 1975 when the case was passed over to another Social Worker. During that period, at no time did R10 indicate to me that there was any homosexual activity occurring in the hostel or that he had been approached by any member of staff or other inmate. R10 settled very well into Kincora and initially he attended the Boys' Model School from there and then obtained work in the Belfast Shipyard. On each visit I would have spoken to one of the staff in the hostel and I never got any indications or impressions that there was any homosexual activity taking place within the unit. The staff always co-operated with me fully in any social work plans which I would have had for R10

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: Rosemary Goddard

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: CLINTON LEE MASSEYAGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 22YRS (2.8.57) GLASGOWOCCUPATION OF WITNESS: YARN TWISTER

ADDRESS: [REDACTED] [REDACTED]

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 18th day of March 1980

(Sgd) John Middlemiss D/Sergeant

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

C Massey

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I went to live at Kincora Working Boys' Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast, sometime during June or July 1973. I left the Hostel on 24 October of that year. When I arrived I was put into a room with two other boys, R10 and another boy whose name I forget. We all slept in the back bedroom. When I moved in the person in charge was Joseph Mains, Raymond Semple was his deputy. Another man also worked there, a bald headed man who worked during the evenings and most mornings. This third man whose name I have been told is McGrath used to wake the boys up each morning. I had only been staying at the hostel for two or three weeks when I awoke one morning to find McGrath sitting on the side of my bed. He had his hand underneath the bedclothes and his arm was resting on my right hip. I was lying facing away from him. His hand was around my penis and he was moving his hand up and down my penis masturbating me. As I awoke and became aware of what was happening I rolled over and saw McGrath. He continued to masturbate me and said "Do you like me doing this" I said "No I don't" and he took his hand away. Mr McGrath then got up from my bed, woke up the other two boys in the room and left. When I woke up I had an erection but whether this was because of what Mr McGrath was doing to me at that time or whether it was because I wanted to urinate I do not know. I did not mention

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: C Massey

106

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: CLINTON LEE MASSEY CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

this to anyone that day and just carried on normally. I went to bed that night and the following morning I awoke to find Mr McGrath sitting on the edge of my bed with his arm across my hip and his hand round my penis masturbating me. I rolled over to face him, pushed his hand away from my penis and got out of my bed. As I pushed his hand away from me I said "No" and Mr McGrath said to me "I do this to other boys". I didn't reply to this, I just got dressed and went to the bathroom, Mr McGrath waking the other two boys in my room as I left for the bathroom. Apart from these two incidents nothing else happened to me. When Mr McGrath woke me up after that he would just tap my shoulder, wake the other two boys and leave the bedroom. I did not report these incidents to Mr Joseph Mains because I was embarrassed about them. I didn't tell my social worker Miss Preston either because she was a young woman and I found it too embarrassing to talk about. I think my social worker's name at that time was Preston but I did change social workers during that time, anyway the new social worker was a woman too. During the evening after the second incident I discussed it with R 10 who told me that McGrath had also tried to masturbate him.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: C Massey

Signature witnessed by: John Middlemiss D/Sergeant

107

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: CLINTON LEE MASSEY

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: DOB 2.8.57

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: YARN TWISTER

ADDRESS: [REDACTED]

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 5th day of May 1980

(Sgd) W J A GIRVAN, D/CONSTABLE

(Sgd) C L MASSEY

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I have already made a statement about my period in Kincora on the 18th March 1980. I would like to say when I went into Kincora I enjoyed it there but my attitude changed after the incidents with McGrath. I did ask my social worker, Miss Preston, many times to get me out of Kincora. I didn't tell her why. It was because of McGrath and what he had done to me. I was always on my guard after that. I was afraid that McGrath would continue his behaviour against me.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd) C L Massey

Clinton Lee MASSEY.

STATEMENT OF:

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): *Over 21*OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: *Yarn twister*

ADDRESS: [REDACTED]

I declare that this statement consisting of *two* pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this *7th* day of *June* 19 *82**R.A. Flenley C/Insp.**C. Massey.*SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

On 18th March 1980 and 5th May 1980 I made statements to the Royal Ulster Constabulary regarding my stay in Kincora Boys Hostel. I went to the hostel in June or July 1973 and stayed there for about six months. I would have been fifteen years old at the time. I have nothing to add to my previous statements. I first learnt of the allegations of a vice ring at Kincora from the television earlier this year. Apart from what I have said in my previous statements I saw and heard nothing of homosexuality during my time at Kincora. I certainly knew nothing of a vice ring. I remember when the news first broke my friend [REDACTED] R 10 who was at Kincora for five years was as surprised as I was because he knew nothing of any homosexuality there either. I do not know of any businessmen, Justices of the Peace, civil servants or Police officers being involved in any homosexuality with the staff or boys at Kincora or outside the hostel.

(signed) C. Massey.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: R 12

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: DOB

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS: BELFAST

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 6 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 2nd day of March 19 80

(Sgd) S G Preater D/C
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

(Sgd) R 12
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I used to live at [REDACTED] Belfast with my parents and attended [REDACTED] Primary School until I was ten years old. I then went to [REDACTED] School at [REDACTED]. I lived in at this school from Monday till Friday and spent weekends at Bawnmore which was a boys Hostel. My social worker collected me in her car and brought me to and from Bawnmore. I think it was Easter 1972 that I left [REDACTED] School and I went to stay full time in the hostel in Bawnmore because my parents had split up. While in Bawnmore I met KIN 44 who became my mate. I was about sixteen years old when I left [REDACTED]. I stayed in Bawnmore until about the summer of 1973 when I was transferred to Kincora Boys home on the Upper Newtownards Road. When I went there the man in charge was a Mr Mains and another man who worked with him was called Raymond Semple. Mr Mains had a wee room of his own and lived in the building. A woman came in and cooked for us I can't remember her name. There were about twelve other boys living in like me. These included KIN 217 who was shot dead, HIA 532/B1/R13 and [REDACTED]. KIN 217 and [REDACTED] slept in the same room as me. There was another man called Mr McGrath who worked part-time. He would come in about four nights a week at seven o'clock when Mr Mains and Mr Semple finished. Most evenings when Mr Mains was off he would leave Kincora and come back about eleven to half

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd.) R 12

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: [REDACTED] R 12

CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

eleven. At weekends I used to polish Mr Mains' car. Both Mr Mains and Mr Semple were very kind to me. After about two or three months in Kincora Mr Semple took me to [REDACTED] and got me a job on a lorry. I assisted [REDACTED] who was the driver and we delivered to shops in and around Belfast. When I first went to Kincora I didn't mate about with anyone in particular. In the evenings I sometimes visited my mother who was still living in [REDACTED]. Other evenings I would spend watching television in the TV room in Kincora. Quite often I was alone in the house when Mr McGrath was on duty and we were the only two in the house. One night I think it was a Monday night shortly after I had started work with [REDACTED] [REDACTED] I was watching television in the hostel. All the other boys had gone out. Mr McGrath was the only staff on duty. Mr Mains had also gone out. I think I was watching a film or the 'Two Ronnies' on television when Mr McGrath came into the TV room. He called me from the door and asked me to go to the toilet with him. I can't remember his exact words. I didn't know what he wanted me for but I thought he maybe wanted me to do a job. I went down the hallway and followed Mr McGrath into the toilet. He locked the door and I wondered what he did that for. At that time I was wearing a shirt, jumper, vest, underpants, a pair of trousers with a zip opening and no belt, socks and shoes. Mr McGrath was wearing a shirt, jumper, and trousers, shoes and socks. I don't think he was wearing a jacket. When Mr McGrath locked the door he stood in front of me, facing me. He didn't speak but opened the button on the waistband of my trousers and then opened the zip. I didn't open my mouth because I was afraid; He then pulled my trousers and underpants down to my ankles. Mr McGrath then opened his own trousers and pulled them and his underpants down to his ankles. I didn't see his penis because I didn't look. Mr McGrath then told me to put my hands down and hold onto the toilet seat. He then took hold of me round the tummy underneath my clothes and stood behind me. I can't remember if he said anything but I didn't say anything. I then felt his cock entering my arse. It was very painful and I screamed out. He seemed to go into me for about two or three inches. He then started to push in and out of me. I can't remember how long it lasted but he did it a number of times. I don't

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd.) [REDACTED] R 12

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: R 12 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 3

remember whether he made any sound or not when he was doing this. It was very sore at the time because every time he pushed into me it hurt me. He had been doing this to me for about ten minutes and was still inside me with his cock when I heard the doorbell ring. Mr McGrath immediately pulled his cock out of me and pulled his trousers and underpants up. I pulled mine up as well. Mr McGrath unlocked the door, I don't remember him saying anything. I then followed him down the hall as he went to answer the door and I went into the TV room again. KIN 217 and HIA 532/B1/R 13 came into the TV room with Mr McGrath a few moments later. They all sat down and we watched TV. I left the others at about a quarter to eleven and went to bed. We had all been in the TV room for about two hours. I didn't tell any of the others what had happened because I was too scared in case they would say anything. I have never told anybody about what Mr McGrath did to me that night. This is the first time I have ever told anybody about it. I didn't see Mr McGrath again until the next morning when he came into my room to waken me. Most times he just shook me by the shoulder. It was about seven o'clock in the morning. He wakened the other boys as well. I went down and got my breakfast which was made by Mr McGrath. He didn't say anything to me about the night before. I had my breakfast and got my tokens and fifty pence from Mr McGrath. I got this every morning for my bus and lunch. I think it was two nights later I was in the hostel on my own watching TV sometime after Mr McGrath had come on duty. Everybody else including Mr Mains and Mr Semple had left the hostel. Mr McGrath came into the TV room and sat on another chair and watched TV along with me. We sat watching TV for about a couple of hours, I can't remember whether Mr McGrath spoke to me or not. I remember him saying something about the two of us going to the toilet. I needed to go to the toilet so I went and he followed and came in behind me and locked the door. I had a piss and my trousers were open and my cock was out. Mr McGrath was behind me at the door. He then said something about me pulling his trousers down and wanking him. He then pulled his trousers and underpants down round his ankles. I saw that his cock was hard. He then told me to wank him as he was standing there. I'm left-handed so I stood on

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd.) R 12

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: R 12CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 4

his left-hand side and held his cock with my left hand. I started to wank him by pulling his cock up and down. I was fully dressed at the time. I wanked him for a long time I can't remember how long but I did it until spunk came out of his cock. I can't remember if he touched me when I was wanking him. Mr McGrath then wiped his cock with a piece of toilet paper and also the floor where some had fallen. Mr McGrath got dressed and left the toilet and I stayed and had another piss. I left the toilet and went out of the hostel and spent a couple of hours walking around the Newtownards Road. I came back to the hostel about half past ten and Mr McGrath was still the only one in the hostel. He made me my supper and didn't say anything about what had happened earlier. I then went to my bed. About three or four weeks later I went to my bedroom in the hostel to get something. I had just come into the hostel. I came down the stairs and went into the TV room and saw Mr McGrath sitting watching TV. We were the only two in the TV room and as far as I knew we were the only two in the hostel. We sat and watched TV from different seats for a while. I got up and went to the toilet to have a piss. Mr McGrath followed me in to the toilet and locked the door. I had a piss while Mr McGrath stood there. After I finished pissing I turned round and Mr McGrath told me to take my trousers down. As I was doing this he took his trousers down and also his underpants. I also had my underpants down. Mr McGrath started wanking me as I stood there and my cock got hard. He then took hold of the toilet seat the way I had done the first time and he told me something about going inside him. I held him round the waist from behind. He put his hand round behind him and held my cock and pushed it into his arse. The end of my cock went into his arse. It hurt my cock. He put both hands behind him and grabbed me by the arse and pulled me closer to him so that my cock went further into him. He told me to push in and out of him and I did this until spunk came out of my cock when I was inside him. I came out of him and cleaned my cock with toilet paper. He then asked me to suck him off. He sat down on the toilet and I got down on my knees between his legs and he held his cock and pulled my head over towards it and pushed it into my mouth. I rubbed his cock up and down with my mouth until spunk came out of his cock into my mouth. He got

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd.) R 12

113

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: R 12CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 5

up and I spat the spunk into the toilet. We then both got dressed after Mr McGrath had cleaned his cock with toilet paper. We both went back and watched TV. A short time later one of the boys, I don't remember who, came into the TV room. A few days after the last incident Mr McGrath and I were in the kitchen. It was the evening time and everybody else had gone out of the hostel. Mr McGrath told me to take my trousers and underpants down. I did this and he took his down as well. He told me to lie on my back on the floor, what else could I do, I did this. He got down on his knees with my head between his legs and his head over my cock with his hands on the floor on either side of my legs. He then sucked my cock after putting it in his mouth with his hand. He sucked me till spunk came out of my cock. When that happened Mr McGrath lay on his back and I lay on top of him with his head between my legs and my face over his cock. Before I lay on top of him I forgot to tell you he told me to wank him. I wanked him till he got hard. Then I lay on top of him in the way I told you and sucked him till spunk came out of his cock. When that happened he told me to lie on my back again and he got down on his knees on my left side and started to suck my cock again. I got hard again but nothing came out of my cock. He did this for five or ten minutes. Then we stood up and he leaned over the washing machine and told me to stick my cock in his arse. I did this and he guided my cock into his arse with his hand. I pushed my cock in and out of him but I couldn't come, I mean by that, no spunk came out of my cock. I don't remember how long it lasted but when it finished we both dressed and I washed my hands after getting toilet paper for us both to clean ourselves. Mr McGrath made me supper and I ate it watching TV. I remained in the hostel until about May or June 1974 which was about six months after the last incident in the kitchen. I started to go out after that incident because I wanted to try and ignore Mr McGrath. I didn't know I was doing wrong at the time but I didn't like it. I was frightened of Mr McGrath, that's why I did it. I have never told anybody about what happened between Mr McGrath and me. If I had told them they would known about it ages ago. When I left Kincora I went to live with my sister [REDACTED] in [REDACTED]

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd) R 12

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: R 12 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 6

[REDACTED] Belfast. I stayed there for about a year and since then I have lived with my father at [REDACTED] Belfast. While I was at the [REDACTED] School my social worker Mrs Beech told me that my social worker was to be a Mrs Johnston. About that time I moved to Bawnmore. During my stay in Bawnmore and Kincora I never met a Mrs Johnston and don't remember any social worker speaking to me. Last week I think it was Thursday or Friday I got a card from a Mrs Johnston asking me to go and see her in the Welfare Offices, Hollywood Road. I went up to the office that day after two o'clock and spoke to Mrs Johnston in her office. Mrs Johnston told me that something had happened in Kincora but it was nothing for me to worry about. She didn't ask me if anything had happened to me while I stayed at Kincora and I didn't tell her about Mr McGrath. Yesterday afternoon I went home and my mate [REDACTED] KIN 44 was in the house. He told me the Police had been looking for me and wanted to see him and me at Strandtown Police Station at ten o'clock next Tuesday about the time we stayed in Kincora. [REDACTED] KIN 44 said that we should go and see Mr Mains. Me, [REDACTED] KIN 44 my brother [REDACTED] and [REDACTED] KIN 44's brother [REDACTED] went to Kincora. [REDACTED] KIN 44 and me spoke to Mr Mains alone and [REDACTED] KIN 44 said to him that the Police were at his door about Kincora and I told Mr Mains we had to go to Strandtown on Tuesday to see the Police. Mr Mains told us not to worry and just go along as it had nothing to do with us. Since the incidents at Kincora I have never done anything like that with another man or boy. I never heard of anything going on like that in Kincora involving any other boys.

(Sgd) R 12SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd) R 12

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: MRS KAY JOHNSTON

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: OVER 21 YEARS

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: SOCIAL WORKER

ADDRESS: [REDACTED]

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 10th day of March 1980

B Elliott D/Sergeant
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

Kay Johnston
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I have been a Social Worker since 1973. At present I am attached to 39 Hollywood Road, Belfast, which is the Social Services Office for the area consisting of Dundonald to Short Strand. I am primarily involved in social welfare with handicapped children and adults. I first met R 12 [REDACTED], Belfast, when he was discharged from Muckamore Abbey Hospital for retarded persons, about 1976. On his release R 12 resided at [REDACTED] with his mother. I became his Social Worker but as he was employed he then became the responsibility of our Employment Officer, Mr. McAuley, based at Muckamore. I am aware that he was employed in [REDACTED] Antrim and [REDACTED] Newcastle, for various periods. His work appeared to be very satisfactory. Occasionally R 12 would call to see me at the office when he would tell me his gossip. About 4 weeks ago I was told by my immediate boss, Mr Stinson, to contact R 12 and ask him if he, during his stay in Kincora Boys' Hostel, had been approached by others in a homosexual way. I eventually saw R 12 at my office where he had come at my request. I asked R 12 if he could remember being in Kincora and if he had been approached by members of the staff in a sexual way. R 12 denied that anything had taken place. I reported the result of my interview to Mr Stinson.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: Kay Johnston

198. In paragraph 86 of this report I have referred to the desirability for police officers, rather than administrators, to investigate allegations of crime. This point seems to be well illustrated in the statement of Mrs Kay JOHNSTON, a social worker (KIMS 109) who interviewed R 12 after the Kincora allegations received widespread publicity in 1980 and the police were still at an early stage of the investigation. She reports that she interviewed R 12 and asked him if he had been approached in a homosexual way whilst at Kincora. He denied that anything had taken place.

199. The next statement in the file (KIMS 110-115) made by R 12 to the police soon after he had been seen by Mrs JOHNSTON describes in five pages of sickening detail the offences of gross indecency, buggery, oral sex etc. indulged in by R 12 with McGRATH.

200. McGRATH denied R 12 allegations (KIMS 374) as he denied all the other offences, but eventually he pleaded guilty to three offences of indecent assault, gross indecency and buggery with R 12.

VALERIE SHAW - DR IAN PAISLEY MP - DETECTIVE SUPERINTENDENT
JOHN GRAHAM

201. In 1973 Roy GARLAND approached Mr William James Kendrick McCORMICK (KIMS 626 SPS 98-99) for what is described as Christian counselling. McCORMICK is a veterinary surgeon by profession but described himself as an Evangelist by vocation. GARLAND told McCORMICK about his experiences with McGRATH. He mentioned

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 44

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: OVER 21

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 4 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 2nd day of March 19 80 .

(SGD) D/CONST N McLAUGHLIN

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

KIN 44

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

When I was aged eleven years my mother died. From that time I was put into Welfare Care. I spent some time in Williamson House, Antrim Road and then six years in Bawnmore Boys Home. In 1974 when I was sixteen years of age I was put into Kincora Boys Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road. My Welfare Officer at that time was Miss Harvey, Castlereagh Road Welfare Office. When I went into the Hostel at Kincora in 1974 Mr Mains was the Head Housemaster. Mr Semple was second-in-charge to Mr Mains and Mr McGrath was night supervisor. I was only in Kincora for about a month and I remember one night after coming from the pictures at the Strand Cinema I went into the sitting-room to watch television. There was no one in the sitting-room when I went in. It was about eleven o'clock at night. There were none of the other boys from the Hostel about at this time. Shortly after I went into the sitting-room Mr McGrath, the night supervisor, came into the room. He asked me if I would like a cup of tea. I said no but he went out of the room and came back into me with a cup of tea. I set it on the floor and told him I did not want it. Mr McGrath was standing in front of me quite close and I was sitting on the chair. Mr McGrath said to me did anybody ever interfere with you. I asked him what he meant and he said did anybody

SIGNATURE of WITNESS:

KIN 44

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: KIN 44

CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

interfere with you in sex ways. I said only with a girl. Mr McGrath said that he did not mean that, that he meant a man interfering with me. He went on to say that there was nothing wrong with this that it was not dirty and was quite natural. I said no way. Mr McGrath then leaned forward to me and went to put his two arms around the top of my shoulders just the way you would put your arms round a girl. He was right up close to me at this stage. I got up out of the chair. He did not say anything to me. I walked out of the room and left the Hostel and went down to my brother's house at [REDACTED] Road. I stayed at my brother's house that night. I was working at the time at [REDACTED]. I went to my work the next day and then went back to Kincora Hostel that next night. I had told my brother that I was not happy in Kincora Hostel but did not tell him why. I think I stayed at my brother's house for about two or three nights at that time although I went to the Hostel in the evenings. I remember telling Mr Mains that I was not happy in the Hostel and asked him to get me into another Hostel or I would stay at my brothers all the time. He told me to stay on. I did not tell Mr Mains why I wanted away from Kincora although the incident with Mr McGrath was why I wanted to leave. After about three to four weeks Mr Mains got me transferred to West Winds Hostel at Newtownards. Although I had seen Mr McGrath at Kincora Hostel after I went back to stay there he did not make any advances to me but I always made sure I was with some of the other boys when he was around. When I was transferred to West Winds Hostel at Newtownards I stayed there for about three or four months. During my time there I left and went to England. I was picked up by the police in Lancaster and sent back to Belfast. When I arrived off the plane at Belfast I was met by Miss Harvey, Welfare Officer, and taken back to Kincora Hostel. I did not make any complaints to Miss Harvey about going back to Kincora because I did not think I had any choice. This was round about the start of 1975. I was not long back in the Kincora Hostel for the second time, I would say about a week. I remember one night when I came in I went into the sitting-room again. Mr McGrath was there on his own

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: KIN 44

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: KIN 44CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 3

watching television. None of the other boys were there. I was sitting watching the television for a while when Mr McGrath got up from his chair and came over to me and stood up close in front of me. He put one hand on my shoulder and was about to put the other hand around me. He was leaning forward close to me with his face close to mine. I knew that he was trying to kiss me. I pushed him away and got up out of the chair. He did not say anything to me nor did I say anything to him. I again left the Hostel that night and went down to my brothers. I stayed there that night and the next night I went back to the Hostel. About two to three nights later I came in late one evening, I went into the sitting-room again to watch television. I had been watching the television for a while on my own none of the other boys were around. I got up to change over the television when Mr McGrath came into the room. He came over to me right up close to me. We were both standing this time. Mr McGrath leaned forward and tried to put his two arms around my shoulders and again tried to kiss me. I told him that if he did not leave me alone I would go and see Mr Mains and if Mr Mains does not do something I will go and see my own Welfare Officer. Mr McGrath had his arms around my shoulders just like you would hold a girl. I knocked him away and moved back. That was all that happened then. He did not say anything. About two or three nights later again I was in the sitting-room on my own watching television. Mr McGrath came into the room and came over to me. He put his two arms around me from the front. He was right up close to me and he leaned forward and kissed me on the cheek. I told him to leave off. He did not try to force himself, he let me go. I got up and went out of the Hostel and went to my brothers and stayed there that night. The next day I went back to the Hostel and got my clothes from Mr Semple. I did not go back again to the Hostel at Kincora. I did not go into any more Hostels since. I stayed with my brother and was still under Miss Harvey, Welfare Officer. During my time at Kincora Hostel I did not hear any of the other boys who were staying there complain about

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: KIN 44

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: KIN 44 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 4

Mr McGrath and I did not tell them what had happened to me. I never told any of the other staff why I wanted to leave Kincora nor did I tell any of the Welfare Officers. This is the first time I have told anybody about what happened between Mr McGrath and I. I tried to keep it quiet because I was embarrassed although I knew that I had done nothing wrong. During my two stays at Kincora Hostel I remember that the other boys who were there with me were R 17, HIA 532/B1/R 13, KIN 43, R 9, R 10, R 12, KIN 217 and KIN 37. I did not see any acts of indecency take place between any of these boys.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: KIN 44

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTTAGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"] OVER 21OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: DETECTIVE SERGEANTADDRESS: HEADQUARTERS CRIME SQUAD, KNOCK, BELFAST.

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of _____ pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this

28

day of

July19 80

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

B. Elliott D/Sgt.
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I am a Detective Sergeant of the Royal Ulster Constabulary attached to Headquarters Crime Squad, Knock, Belfast. At 8 am on 1 April 1980 I saw the accused, William McGrath, DOB 11.12.1916 at his home at 188 Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast. I was accompanied by D/Constable N McLaughlin (now Detective Sergeant) and assisted by him I carried out a search of McGrath's home. During this search we examined documents held in a bedroom which McGrath stated that he used as his office. I seized samples of various pamphlets and booklets and marked these Exhibit DBE9. Likewise D/Sergeant McLaughlin seized samples of pamphlets and booklets in my presence and these he exhibited NMCL1 to NMCL8 inclusive. After consultations by telephone with McGrath's solicitor, Mr H Hall, McGrath accompanied D/Sergeant McLaughlin and myself to Mountpottinger Police Station, arriving there at 8.50 am. McGrath remained in my custody at an interview room (No 38) until 9.15 am. At 9.40 am I commenced an interview with McGrath. At that stage I was accompanied by D/Sergeant McLaughlin who recorded notes of my interview. I again reminded McGrath of our identity and that we were making enquiries into alleged homosexual activities at Kincora Boys' Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast. I then cautioned McGrath but he made no reply. I asked him to tell us about his antecedent history and general background. The background he related

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: B. Elliott D/Sgt.

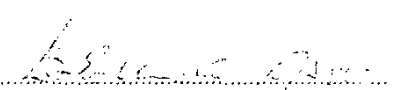
STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

covered the period between his leaving school at 14 or 15 years of age until 1971. In that year he joined the staff of Kincora Boys' Hostel. At that time Joseph Mains was in charge and Raymond Semple was his deputy. McGrath was asked what his duties were when he first entered Kincora. He stated that these duties were the same then as they were up until the time he was suspended. These duties were from 6.45 am on four days of the week, Tuesday, Wednesday, Thursday and Friday until 12 noon or 1 pm. His duties entailed attending to the paper work in the office and supervising the boys going out to work. When he was asked if he wakened the boys in the morning McGrath replied "No, very seldom, only after the female staff could not get them out to work". McGrath went on to say that the idea was to try to get the boys out in relays and that by 8.30 am they had all left the hostel unless some were not working. McGrath further stated that he would not see the boys again until he came on duty at nights. When asked if Mains and Semple were in the hostel in the mornings he stated that they were but that he was not residential and the other two were. McGrath further stated that he worked Tuesday, Friday and Saturday between 7 pm and 12 mn and this entailed supervising the boys in the hostel. Asked if the boys went out often McGrath replied that on Tuesday nights there would usually be three or four boys in. When asked about Friday and Saturday he said that these nights were the most popular for the boys to go out. He was asked what he did on those nights on duty, McGrath stated that he would merely sit around and read a book and wait until the boys returned. The interview continued in question and answer form. I put the following questions to McGrath. Both these questions and McGrath's replies were noted by D/Sergeant McLaughlin.

Q Allegations have been made against you in the past?

A "The first time was 10 years ago after I took over in Kincora. An anonymous letter or a telephone call was made to Strandtown Police who informed my Headquarters - they got in touch with us. We had a conference with a Miss Wilson and Mr Mains".

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTTCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 3

Q What was the allegation?

A "That I was engaged in homosexual activity".

Q Were you?

A "It was a political attack".

Q Did you know from whom?

A "Yes, I thought the UVF".

Q Who?

A "I don't know".

Q Why?

A "I am in TARA and we are against all lawlessness around and we exposed ourselves to these people in the UVF".

At that point in the interview D/Chief Inspector Caskey entered the room and identified himself to McGrath, the time being 10.10 am. The interview continued with the Chief Inspector asking the questions:

Q You have heard the allegations made against a member of staff at Kincora - is there any truth in these allegations?

A "Absolutely none".

Q Tell me why a number of these boy residents should make allegations of homosexual behaviour by you which seems to follow a pattern?

A "I don't know".

Q Let me quote from a statement of one of the boys - Ronald Graham. Quote, "When I was there about two weeks I was in the bathroom one afternoon having a bath. I had the bathroom door locked. I heard someone trying to open the door and a man's voice asked who was in the bath. I said "It's Ronnie who is that?" The man said, "Mr McGrath I want to get something". I told him to wait and I heard him walking away, I got out of the bath and put a towel round me. I went out of the bathroom and went up to my room. When I went into the room Mr McGrath was sitting on one of the boy's beds. I asked him to get out because I wanted to get changed. Mr McGrath said no I have a job to do. I got my clothes and went out of the bedroom. I walked towards

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: _____

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 4

the bathroom and Mr McGrath walked behind me. He followed me into the bathroom and closed the door over slightly. I still had the towel round me and I walked over and sat on the toilet. I was still holding my clothes. Mr McGrath walked towards me and I could see his fly was open. I set my clothes down beside the toilet and when I looked up I saw Mr McGrath had his cock out. He was holding it in his hand. He said I'm going to stick this up you. I was scared and I said I'm going to tell Mr Mains. Mr McGrath said nobody will listen to you. He then said if I didn't co-operate he would hit me. McGrath told me to turn round and hold on to the toilet. I turned round and he said open your legs and he pulled the towel off me. I then felt him sticking his cock up my arse, it was very sore and I told him it was hurting. Mr McGrath said I won't be long. He was holding me round my waist and I could feel him pushing his cock in and out. This lasted for about five or ten minutes and then he pulled his cock out. I felt a bit damp and sore. When Mr McGrath finished he told me to keep quiet about it."

Q What have you to say about that?

A "Well it is a lie".

The remainder of Ronald Graham's statement was read to McGrath and the following questions asked -

Q What have you to say to that?

A "Unbelievable".

Q Do you think that these were proper things to do to a boy?

A Very wrong to do.

Q How can you explain why a number of boys who never met each other should make similar allegations against you?

A "I don't know, it is a hazard of my job".

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: Dennis Barkeley Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 5

Q How do you explain these boys making similar allegations?

A "I can't".

Q Several different police officers have interviewed these boys and have got the same picture of you interfering with them?

A "I can't explain that".

Q Do you want all these boys to have to come into Court and explain what you did to them?

A "There will be other stories come out in Court".

Q What do you mean?

A "There will have to be a rebuttal to these allegations".

Q What do you mean?

A "We will have to deny them".

Q Can you provide us with details?

A "No I will not do that now".

Q Your name appears in the Newsheet Focalin?

A Yes.

Q There are other names mentioned in the newsheet?

A "Peter Robinson".

Q Do you know him?

A "Never met him".

Q Who else?

A "Clifford Smith".

Q Who is he?

A "A teacher at Newtownbreda School, I think he is a History Teacher".

Q How long do you know him?

A "A long time, I met him in the Orange Order when he lived in Wellington Park. I met him through Orange activities. He was in digs near the University and his flat was raided and Orange papers taken. He knew my wife took in boarders and he came to live with us, after subversive people raided his room".

Q How long did he live with you?

A "About three years up until he got married".

Q Are you worried about the allegations?

A "Yes".

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: Dennis Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 6

- Q What have you to say about them?
- A "I completely deny them, there is nothing I would say here would change your opinion of me".
- Q Try us?
- A "I don't imagine that I could change your mind about me".
- Q What do you understand by an emotional block?
- A "It is a very common complaint, some people cannot even play a piano".
- Q How do you get rid of it?
- A "Medical people will deal with it".
- Q Have you ever dealt with it?
- A "On scores of times I have talked from platforms about it".
- Q What about an individual?
- A "I have if I had been asked".
- Q Who?
- A "I will not name them".
- Q Why?
- A "It is part of understanding to talk to people".
- Q Did you ever study what an emotional block was?
- A "I took a course in Astral Psychology as it is called from J Wesley McKinney and Doctor Northridge, both ex-presidents of the Methodist Church".
- Q How long did the course last?
- A "Monthly, over a period".
- Q Do you feel qualified?
- A "Only elementary".
- Q Did you ever talk to any of the boys about an emotional block?
- A "I could have, you got to be able to talk to people".
- Q Do you talk to people who have sexual problems?
- A "Not that I know of".
- Q Wouldn't the allegations of some of the boys back this up?
- A "No".

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: Dennis B. Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTTCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 7

Q Did you ever write to people on emotional blocks?

A "Not to my knowledge".

Q Would you say that letters from one male to another male containing romantic matters would be homosexual?

A "Yes they would be, I would say so if there is a physical element, one would say it was homosexual".

D/Chief Inspector Caskey then read from letters Exhibit Number DBEL and referred to specific portions of these letters and asked questions about them. Referring to one portion - "Keep your big legs well scrubbed, someone might want to see them again".

Q Isn't that peculiar?

A It depends on the context, it could be innocent or it could be vile".

Another portion - "You are quite a boy, irresistible etc".

Q What context is that in?

A "It could be innocent or it could be vile".

Another portion - "Don't forget to bring bathing briefs home. However my dear". To that the defendant McGrath replied, "mmmmmm Garland".

Q Did you write that?

A "It sounds like a letter I wrote to him".

Q In what sense?

A "In the sense that my wife and I invited him to go on a holiday".

D/Chief Inspector Caskey then read from a letter beginning - "Now my dear". At this point the defendant McGrath interrupted to say - "To reduce to writing is impossible what is so big".

Q What is so big?

A "His opening to understanding to what was happening in Ireland".

Q Here was a lad from the Shankill with average knowledge of what?

A "History of his country".

Q Religion or politics?

A "Religion and politics mixed. The burden of my life has been to make

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: Dennis Barkeley Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 8

people understand the position in Ireland".

Q What has "bring your bathing briefs with you" to do with that?

A "Because he had already been invited to a holiday and that was one point to indicate that it was a holiday. He was thrilled at having a holiday over the border".

At this stage I took over the recording of notes from D/Sergeant McLaughlin. Quoting from the letters - "So keep those legs of yours well scrubbed, someone will want to see them again".

Q Who will want to see them again?

A "That was the holiday we were going on. My wife and I had been kidding him about the girls looking at him on the beach".

D/Chief Inspector Caskey quoted another portion - "Just 14 more days and 13 more nights"

Q What does that mean?

A "Yes perfect. Exactly what it says. When he came home from College we would elucidate in what we had planned to do".

Q What?

A "In relation to religion and politics".

Q What had Mr Garland to do?

A "That will come out in a Court".

Q What you are saying is that you are not prepared to explain Garland's reason for discontinuing his way of life with you?

A "I don't like the phrase".

Q Discontinuing his association?

A "It will all come out in Court. I'm holding in reserve my explanation".

Q Why?

A "That is the position, pointed out by my legal adviser. You don't think I would have taken myself on a holiday and think this was a lot of hot air".

Q Were you taking action against any newspaper?

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER:

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTTCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 9

A "It's too early for that".

Q Why?

A "Simply because it appears to be more to it than a spicey story against us. I believe it is a political campaign against us".

Q Are you saying there is no reason for these allegations of homosexual behaviour at Kincora?

A "I have no idea where Mains and Semple fit in. Nothing has been done by me and I have no suspicions that they were involved. If so I would not have remained in Kincora. This is a political campaign against me and TARA. We don't make titles - we don't have generals or brigadiers".

Q Can you give the date of TARA's formation?

A "It's difficult, it was never formed. It's not an organisation".

Q Where was it formed?

A "It just grew out of nothingness. There was a group and lectures regarding events and then all the trouble started, but there was TARA meetings for 10 years prior to the trouble starting. It started as a Study Group. In those days you could have used the Presbyterian Hostel. Some were held in Orange Halls in various places in the country. If there was any necessity to have a public hall, that would have been done".

Q Any meetings held in your house?

A "Say in Wellington Park, there were meetings held in our big drawing room. That would have been about 20 people".

Q What was the strength of the group in 1970?

A "You can't join TARA you don't become a member, there is not a TARA member in the country".

Q If it is not an organisation as you say then why does it require your post as Secretary?

A "If someone requires a meeting, there are people scattered in various Churches throughout the country".

Q Do you keep a list of members?

A "No we don't have members".

Q Then who are these people?

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: Dennis Barkeley Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTTCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 10

- A "We know there are certain people in the Orange Order, in the Masons who are interested".
- Q How are the members known to you?
- A "We have met them in Orange and Church connections to formulate a Ginger Group. Supposing a situation comes up for instance, devolution or integration".
- Q You're talking about a pressure group?
- A "Yes".
- Q Is it a secret organisation?
- A "No".
- Q Do people swear on oath of allegiance?
- A "We have no oath ritual etc".
- Q If TARA is not an organisation and it has no members affiliated to it then who is responsible for the distribution of leaflets?
- A "They're printed, there's a considerable supply in my home".
- Q Who is responsible?
- A "Last week I walked into a newsagent's shop and the newsagent knew that I was a member of TARA. He asked me for a parcel of booklets for a lady who was going to Canada and America. That lady left last week and took these with her".
- Q Who was responsible for the distribution?
- A "They came to my home from the printers".
- Q Who runs TARA?
- A "There's a loose connection with the British Israelites. There's no committee and I'm not responsible to anyone".
- Q Isn't it true you started this organisation as a front for your homosexual activity?
- A "That's ridiculous. Are you suggesting that all TARA members are homosexuals?"
- D/Chief Inspector Caskey then referred to a booklet entitled "Ireland For Ever" which is exhibited NMCL1 and produced it to the defendant McGrath.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: *Dennis Barkeley Elliott*

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 11

- Q Who wrote that?
- A "I wrote every word of that book".
- Q Who formulated the TARA proclamation?
- A "I wrote every word of it, I wrote it in that form".
- Q Have you been a member since it came into being?
- A "Yes".
- Q Whose idea was it?
- A "I suggested a name. It grew up from the Orange Institution".
- Q How long ago?
- A "I'm in it a lifetime".
- Q Would you agree with me that everything you have said up to now suggests that you are TARA and TARA alone?
- A "I couldn't possibly be that".
- Q You can't name the founder members?
- A No I can't, there are none. There are scores of them".
- Q Have you a set of rules?
- A "Only what is contained in that book and the other leaflet the TARA Group, there are no rules governing TARA, it is for a way of life".
(The other leaflet referred to by the defendant was Exhibit Number NMCL2)
- Q What are the aims of TARA?
- A "To maintain the connection between Ireland and Britain and to maintain our freedom as a Protestant people. We are not anti-Catholic, I think our literature proves that conclusively. Our aims are in that document".
- Q To sum it all up you are a founder member of TARA?
- A "If you culminate the idea that it was formed. We believe organisations have been the curse of this country. Supposing we wanted to organise a meeting in Tyrone. People would come along. We are purely a pressure group to influence others".
- Q How do you communicate with people?

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: Dennis Barkeley Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 12

A "You would know someone in the area who is sympathetic and tell him the time and date. He is free to bring along interested people".

Q Communication is by word of mouth?

A "Yes, there would be people there whose names I wouldn't even know".

Q What does TARA stand for?

A "It is the seat of the ancient Kings of Ireland, that's where the present seat of the present Kings is planted".

D/Chief Superintendent Caskey then referred to the statement made by

KIN 46

Q Do you know **KIN 46**?

A "Yes, I know him".

Q He was in Kincora between July 1976 and 1978?

The Chief Inspector made reference to the Kincora register of residents Exhibit Number PJM3.

Q **KIN 46** has alleged that you indecently assaulted him by putting your hand on his knee and moving it up inside his groin and then moved your hand in a rubbing motion, and that this was done on the couch in Mr Mains' office. What have you to say to that?

A "A complete denial".

Q Is there any reason for him saying that?

A "The only time that there was any physical contact between

KIN 46 and myself was when I had to drag him by the scruff of the neck when he was involved in a fight with another lad. He went upstairs and returned to the sitting-room where I had separated him and was about to attack me. Other boys came to my assistance".

Q This is a serious allegation, why should **KIN 46** want to make such an allegation?

A "He must be telling lies. You're not dealing with perfect gentlemen".

Q He is one of many boys who has made allegations?

A "Yes, you have underlined that".

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: Dennis Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 13

Q Does that mean they're all telling lies?

A "Yes, I have told you I have had no homosexual activity at any time".

Q Before I outline all the allegations I can tell you that this is a relatively minor one compared to others - do you know a boy called Ritchie Kerr?

A "Yes, he was resident in Kincora. He was actually in twice".

Q He has alleged that from July 1975 to November 1977 that you would play around with him by pulling his jumper and wrestling with him and that you placed your belly up to his back in a homosexual way?

A "Ritchie Kerr said that".

Q Comment?

A "Not one bit of truth in that. From the day he came there he continually showed animosity. He was one of the few boys who did not conform. There was always stress and strain between us. That is partly explained in some cases because the officer on duty in the mornings always fell for ill will because he has to insist on the boys getting up".

Q Kerr told Mains about this and after that the boys were wakened by a woman cleaner and by that I mean the complaint to Mains was that you interfered with boys?

A "When I went to waken them".

Q When you went up to waken them in the mornings, did the woman cleaner take over that responsibility?

A "No, it was a free and easy arrangement, there was no hard and fast rule. The last two years there was two boys who were out early, but that only involved switching on the light and giving them a shake, and leaving the light on, on the landing. That process was repeated later in the morning".

Q Why should Kerr, like **KIN 46** make such an allegation against you?

A "I haven't a clue".

Q Didn't you say earlier it was your responsibility to get the boys out?

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: Dennis Barkeley Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 14

A "That is true, there was no particular responsibility".

Chief Inspector Caskey then referred to the statement of **KIN 48** and the defendant McGrath said, "That's a long way back, that's the boy who's in England, married". The Chief Inspector said "Yes". The defendant said "He married last June out of Dr Barnardo's Home, what did he say?"

Q He said that one morning he woke up to find you had your hand under his bedclothes touching his thigh?

The defendant, McGrath, said "Yes" meaning the Chief Inspector to continue.

Q That he told you to beat it. Is that true?

A "No sir, I shook him by the shoulder. If he attributed it to a homosexual approach he's telling lies".

Q Did you have your hand under the bedclothes?

A "No I did not".

Q Do you know a person called **R 12**?

A "Yes, that's going a bit back".

Q Yes from May 1973 until May 1974, do you accept that?

A "Yes".

Q He has said that you sexually assaulted him on several occasions in the hostel whilst an inmate there?

A "Yes, not true".

Q Let me take you through the points then - "He says one night that he was alone in the hostel with you when you asked him to go to the toilet with him and when you got into the toilet you opened his trousers and pulled them and his underpants down to his ankles and then you undressed in a similar way and made him bend over and hold on to the toilet seat and that you committed an act of sodomy with him and that this hurt him very much. What do you say to that?".

A "A complete denial there is not a word of truth, it would be revolting".

Q He says that this happened on a number of occasions?

A "My goodness".

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: *Dennis Barkeley Elliott*

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 15

- Q Including that you asked him to suck him off and that you put your penis into his mouth?
- A "Oh please".
- Q And you ejaculated into his mouth?
- A "Never in my life".
- Q He says that on another occasion you sucked him until he ejaculated and this went on for a considerable period?
- A "No truth in it sir".
- Q He says he was frightened of you and that was why he did it?
- A "That was the very opposite to the relationship with **R 12**. He was a foolish lad and certainly those things are not true".
- Q A medical examination has shown that the boy has had sexual intercourse in this fashion?
- A "That's understandable".
- Q Why?
- A "Because he openly talked about his activities around the City Hall".
- Q What do you mean around the City Hall?
- A "Around the toilets".
- Q Why should this boy make a serious allegation against you?
- A "It's a mystery to me".

At this stage D/Sergeant McLaughlin wrote down the questions and recorded the answers. Chief Inspector Caskey then referred to the statement made by **KIN 44**.

- Q Did you know **KIN 44**?
- A "Yes he joined the army".
- Q Would you agree that he was there in 1974 for about one month?
- A "I think he was in two or three times, at least twice".
- Q The 12th October 1973 to June 1974, do you agree?
- A "Yes".
- Q He says on the first occasion that you had a conversation with him about men interfering with him sexually and that you put your arm

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B. Elliott DSGC

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 16

around his shoulder like a man and a girl do?

A "That's no offence".

Q Did it happen?

A "I don't know".

Q Was it homosexual advice you gave him?

A "No I would only put my arm on his shoulder".

Q On the second time in Kincora he says that one evening whilst alone with you watching television that you tried to kiss him?

A "No sir that is really foreign".

Q Two or three nights later you tried to kiss him again?

A "Nothing".

Q Two or three nights later you did kiss him on the cheek?

A "No truth in it".

Q Why should he say that?

A "I have no idea".

Chief Inspector Caskey then referred back to the statement made by Ronald Hugh Graham and told the defendant McGrath that he had been in Kincora Hostel from December 1974 to June 1975.

Q Did you know him?

A "Yes".

Q Is it right he was then about 16 years of age?

A "Well they are supposed to come at 16 and stay until they are 18".

Q He has made serious allegations against you - in fact I would say that he alleged you raped him?

A "What is the difference in rape and other incidents you mention except is one against the will".

Q He means rape by forcibly making him submit to you. You ask what rape is, rape can be committed through force by putting a person in fear or by threatening someone in order to achieve your objective, namely sexual intercourse. Why should he make the allegations which have already been put to you earlier?

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B. Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 17

- A "I have no idea, staggering".
- Q Do you agree it is horrific?
- A "It does, he must have a wonderful imagination".
- Q If the allegations are true, wasn't he at the mercy of a dangerous man?
- A "I would agree whole-heartedly".
- Q At the mercy of a man who was responsible for his care?
- A "That is different, yes if the allegations were true".
- Q This boy said that he told you that he was going to report you to Mr Mains and you said, "Nobody will listen to you".
- A "That never happened either, I would imagine that Mr Mains would have taken it to the right authority".
- Q Did Mr Mains ever speak to you about complaints from boy residents?
- A "Only on one occasion when we had two brothers in who were the
KIN 224 & R 15,
- Q Is that the only one?
- A "Yes, apart from the original accusations".
- Q I am telling you that similar allegations of homosexual acts by Mr Mains have been made by some of the other residents?
- A "You are telling me Mr Mains is accused".
- Q If that is the case then would there not be some truth in what Graham has said when he said he would report you to Mr Mains and that you said, "Nobody will listen to you"?
- A "These circumstances would be very damning, they tie in perfectly, but I have no suspicion that Mr Mains was involved with boys, or that Mr Semple was involved. I have discussed this with my folk at home and said if it was going on I was not involved. If this were true I would have been a very busy man. I left on a Saturday night and was not back until Tuesday. I was never there at the weekends. I never saw a boy all day Sunday and Monday and on a Tuesday only for 1½ hours in the morning and again at night and there was always a number of boys in on a Tuesday night. I saw them again for 1½ hours on a Wednesday morning and didn't see them until Thursday morning for 1½ hours, on Friday

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B. Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTTCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 18

morning for 1 $\frac{1}{4}$ hours and on Friday night between 7 pm and 11 pm and a Saturday from 7 pm to 11 pm".

Q A medical examination of Ronald Graham supports his allegation that an act of sodomy had taken place some time ago?

A "You're attributing that to me".

Q What have you got to say?

A "It had nothing to do with me".

Q Have you any information that he was involved with anyone else?

A "No, we have had homosexuals, we have two at the moment, **R 18** and **KIN 59**, on their own admissions".

Q How do you know that?

A "**KIN 59** told me about it in the course of my work, I talked to him about money he had. He always had money and his relationship with other boys from his arrival was strained and part of my job was to talk to him and rationalise his position. I spoke to him to try to change his way of life. I told Mr Mains about the boy **KIN 59**".

Q When?

A "On the day it occurred, I can't remember when, it was a routine report. He said he hitched lifts in lorries and that was how he made his contacts".

Q Did he tell you he got money?

A "I took it for granted that's where the money came from. I told Mr Mains and it was up to him from that".

At 2.05 pm on 1 April 1980 I was present with D/Sergeant McLaughlin when D/Chief Inspector Caskey further interviewed McGrath. A record of the interview was made by D/Sergeant McLaughlin. The D/Chief Inspector reminded McGrath the nature of our enquiries and that he was still under caution. The D/Chief Inspector told McGrath that he wished to refer to a statement made by **R 9** and asked him if he knew **R 9** and if he could recall when he was in the hostel. McGrath replied "He is such a regular I cannot remember when he was in, I think he was in twice".

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B. Elliott D/Sgt.

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 19

D/Chief Inspector Caskey then read aloud the statement of **R 9** and asked McGrath if **R 9** had been friendly with any particular member of staff. McGrath replied "No he was a bit of a nuisance, he kept hanging about". The D/Chief Inspector then told McGrath that **R 9** had made allegations that he had sexual intercourse with him and vice versa. McGrath replied "Well that is not true, he is telling lies. I had no sexual connections with **R 9**".

Q Did you know that he was a homosexual?

A "No I knew he was a masturbator, I've caught him at it in the room".

Q What did you say?

A " **R 9** cut it out".

Q Did you tell the Social Workers about this?

A "Yes, it would have come up in conferences".

Q He said that you and he indulged in sexual intercourse of several kinds in many occasions?

A "It never happened once".

Q He said it happened regularly in Kincora Hostel?

McGrath - "With me". Detective Chief Inspector said, "Yes".

McGrath - "It never happened".

Q He also alleged that he was involved with Mr Mains?

A "I don't know about that, if I had thought that this was the type of things going on in Kincora I would have resigned and got out".

Q He says that you and he committed sodomy with each other, oral sex with each other and masturbated each other?

A "Not a word of truth in it".

Q Did you know of any relationship between **R 9** and Mr Mains?

A "No I was not on duty with any of the other male staff when the boys were about. I saw nothing or heard nothing".

Q Can you think of a reason why **R 9** should complain about you?

A "No I have had no sexual connection with him".

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: *DB Elliott*

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 20

Q Did you know [REDACTED] R 17 ?

A "Yes from [REDACTED]".

Q Did you know when he was in the hostel. Would you agree it was between October '74 and August '76. He also has made an allegation that you committed homosexual acts with him in Kincora Hostel?

A Well it wasn't with me".

Q He said that for a while he had sex with you about 3 times a week and this included sodomy, oral sex and masturbating?

A "Not a word of truth, it's unthinkable. I have no explanation about this"

Q Well the medical evidence shows that about him - what do you say?

A "I am amazed it is unthinkable".

Q Do you know HIA 534 / R 4 ?

A "Yes, he is always in and out of the hostel".

Q Why does he come to the hostel?

A He used to look for odd jobs to do".

Q What do you know about him?

A Well, HIA 534 / R 4 smells and I am very hygienic. He is filthy he was never an inmate during my time".

Q Why did he keep calling at the hostel?

A "I don't know, a good question".

Q You know R 18 ?

A "Yes, he is there now".

Q He has made allegations that you were involved in homosexual acts with him?

A "No, I discussed his life-style with him. He was a practising homosexual".

Chief Inspector Caskey then read a portion of [REDACTED] R 18 's statement to McGrath - "After I had been staying in Kincora a few weekends I asked Mr McGrath to rub some cream into my back, I was suffering with protiais a skin complaint and I couldn't rub the cream in myself. He put the cream on and he didn't concentrate on the spots, he rubbed the cream all over my

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: _____

B. B. Caskey 4/5/76

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 21

back and give me the impression he was trying to make advances to me. I told Mrs Hylands about this incident the next time she came up to see me. She advised me to keep away from any conversation which might lead to homosexuality or sex in general and to avoid being alone in a room with Mr McGrath. She also asked me if I was gay and I told her that I was having problems trying to relate to girls and that I found it easier to be with a fella. She asked me if I was repulsed by McGrath's actions and I told her I was not".

Q Did you ask him about homosexual activity?

A "No, I only tried to get him to change his way of life".

The Chief Inspector then read a further portion of **R 18**'s statement to the defendant McGrath starting at - "The next incident with Mr McGrath was a couple of weeks after I had spoken to Mrs Hylands" and ended on the third page as "I told Mr Mains the same as I told Mrs Hylands", and started again at - "During my affair with Mr McGrath I sometimes put my penis between the cheeks of his bum" and ended with "Mr Mains told me that if the police or reporters came round about the homosexual allegations to be careful what I had told them about Mr McGrath". Mr Caskey then asked the defendant a number of questions.

Q Did you know Mrs Hylands?

A "Yes, she was his Social Worker, I only met her at case conferences".

Q How often was that?

A "It was not regular, only when they arose".

Q Would you have been called in to a case conference if a complaint had been made against you?

A "Yes I would".

Q Who with?

A "Mr Mains, the person concerned, the Social Worker and maybe someone from Foster Green".

Q Who told you **R 18** was a homosexual?

A "We got it on the file".

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER:

B. Elliott 4/5/81

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 22

- Q Did Mrs Hylands ever make a complaint about you involved in homosexual acts with R 18 to Mr Mains?
- A "No I have never heard of it".
- Q R 18 says that you had a relationship with him up to the time you were suspended?
- A "We talked up until I was suspended but we never had a relationship".
- Q Can you think why he should make allegations against you?
- A "I have no idea".
- Q Do you know R 22?
- A "Yes he's still in the hostel".
- Q This boy alleges that you interfered with him in a homosexual fashion and kissed him and you placed his hands on your penis and tried to get him to masturbate you?
- A "No not a word of it".
- Q Why should he make this allegation?
- A "I have no idea".
- Q Did you know R 10?
- A "Yes he is married and living at ".
- Q Do you know when he was in Kincora Hostel?
- A "No, we had three brothers in the hostel".
- Q He alleges that one morning when you wakened him you put your hand on his penis under the bedclothes and rubbed him?
- A "Never, never".
- Q You asked him why he panicked?
- A ~~"Well that could be said of some of them, you would think that the QID were lifting them when you went to waken them in the morning".~~
- Q Why should he make allegations?
- A "I have no idea".
- Q Do you know Richard James Millar?
- A "Yes, from Bangor".
- Q He alleges that every morning you wakened him you indecently assaulted him in some form or other?

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B. Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 23

- A "It couldn't happen".
- Q Did you say to him, "You are a nice looking boy"?
- A "Only in a joke".
- Q What would you have said?
- A "Something like you are a nice looking boy".
- Q Did you tell him that God said it was OK?
- A "No definitely not".
- Q Did you ever kiss him and masturbate him?
- A "No definitely not".
- Q Any reason why he should make this allegation?
- A "I have no idea".
- Q Did you know a boy called Clinton Massey?
- A "Yes, the name is familiar".
- Q He also has made allegations against you?
- A "Yes".
- Q That you were masturbating him as he woke up one morning and that this happened between April 1973 and October 1973. Any reason why he should make this allegation?
- A "No".
- Q Do you know KIN 43?
- A "Yes a brother of R 9".
- Q He makes the allegation that when you wakened him he felt you touch his penis under the bedclothes?
- A "Just unbelievable".
- Q Why should he make this allegation?
- A "No idea".
- Q Do you know a KIN 254 from the Salvation Army Hostel?
- A "No, the only person I know from the Salvation Army Hostel is R 17".
- Q Do you know R 21?
- A "Yes he was a recent one at the hostel".

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: Dennis Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 24

Q That would be between April 1978 and August 1979. He also alleged that you kissed the back of his neck once and he felt your penis against his backside?

A "Very false, he was a difficult boy".

Q He alleges that you were naked in the back kitchen on one occasion?

A "Absolutely wrong".

Q Do you know HIA 533 ?

A "Yes".

Q He was an inmate of the hostel?

A "Yes".

Q He alleges that you had your hand under his underpants when you wakened him one morning?

A "Ridiculous".

Q He says he reported this to Mr Mains and he said that in future Mrs Smith would waken him - do you deny this?

A "Absolutely".

Q Did you sit in on case history discussions of this boy?

A "I might have, I can't tell".

Q Do you know R 15 ?

A "Yes".

Q He alleged that you caught him by the penis one time and that his mother made a complaint about this?

A "Not to my knowledge".

The time being 3 o'clock the defendant McGrath was given a tablet as prescribed by his own family Doctor. The defendant, McGrath, then went on to say that prior to R 15 arriving at the hostel he had had a phone call from the police asking if they had a supply of warm water to give the R 15 family a wash. He said that when the R 15 family arrived at the hostel he gave R 15 a wash and that was as near as he got to touching him.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: *Dennis Elliott*

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 25

- Q Don't you think it strange that a number of boys make the same or similar allegations about you regarding you wakening them in the mornings, bearing in mind that they were not in the hostel at the same time?
- A "I don't know, it could be malice".
- Q Unless these boys have been in contact with each other what other way could the pattern emerge?
- A "Only by the grape vine in every Borstal and Institution in Northern Ireland.
- Q How would it start?
- A "If you are strict you become unpopular and the person who wakens these boys in the mornings bears the brunt of their ill will".
- Q I put it to you that your behaviour in the mornings was a means of testing which boy would be amenable to homosexual advances?
- A "You have it all wrong".
- Q In view of the large number of complaints against you I put it to you that there is truth in these allegations?
- A "No not a word of truth, it is a contradiction of all I live for".
- Q Do you think it would be possible for all these boys to get together and concoct this story about you showing a similar pattern?
- A "I did not behave in the way it is alleged".
- Q Forensic evidence will show dense concentration of seminal stains in the hostel in the area that these boys allege the acts took place with you?
- A "Not with me I have never been in a position where a boy had lost seminal fluid through my activity".
- Q I suggest to you that the boys were frightened of you and in practically all cases did not make any complaints?
- A "Why were they frightened of me, what threat had I over them, I have heard of a campaign about other organisations by certain people".
- Q What do you mean by that?
- A "I won't say".

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER:

B. Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTTCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 26

Q Are any of these boys who have made allegations in any of the organisations you have referred to?

A "No not to my knowledge, I have never talked to them about religion".

Q What type of organisation do you mean and in what context do you refer?

A "I will have to wait and see I will not say any more now".

At 3.15 pm D/Chief Inspector Caskey left the interview room at which stage I continued the interview in question and answer form:

Q How do you explain these allegations?

A "My statement is a complete denial".

Q Are you prepared to show at this stage your defence?

A "No".

Q If as you say other organisations have a vendetta against you, why don't you make a complaint to us now?

A "I will keep that for Court".

Q Why should **R 18** say that you could not look him straight in the face the day that Mr Scoular called at Kincora Hostel, after the news of the homosexual activity in Kincora had broken in the Press?

A "**R 18** said that if anybody should go to gaol it should be him".

Q Who did he say this in front of?

A "Mrs Smith".

Q Who else?

A "That is all".

Q Were you there?

A "No, Mrs Smith told me, I have not been guilty of any acts of homosexual activity with any boy in or outside Kincora".

Q Were you harsh with the boys?

A "I liked the place run well, but I would not be very strict".

Q Are you saying you're not a homosexual?

A "Yes".

Q Are you prepared to take a medical examination?

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: _____

BEUOK 4/80

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 27

A "Not until I speak to my solicitor".

Q When did you first hear of the meeting with Mr Scoular in Kincora Hostel after the allegations had been made in the Press?

A "I had been at a funeral that morning and when I arrived home my wife told me that Mr Mains had been on the phone. My wife said that Mr Mains seemed to be agitated. I went up to the hostel and Mr Mains asked me what was this all about. He had already got Mr Semple to buy the Dublin paper and had a copy of it. The article in the paper made mention of political involvement and about an Orange man and leader of a paramilitary group. I asked Mr Mains if he had told Head Office. He said he hadn't and then we rang Head Office and they said they knew nothing about it. Later on that day Mr Scoular and a ~~MAN~~ McGrath, a namesake of my own, and a Mr Gibson came to the hostel. The three of them and the rest of us, that is, that is the staff at Kincora, discussed the whole thing. Mr Scoular asked me about the political angle and I told him about my involvement in TARA and the Orange Order".

Q Did anyone stay at the hostel that night?

A "Yes, Mr Scoular got an outsider to stay that night".

Q Have you had any other approaches about the allegations?

A "Yes, from the Press, I don't know who, but we had been told not to make any comment".

Q Do you realise that Mr Mains and Mr Semple have accepted that there is truth in the allegations made against them?

A "That does not help my case".

D/Sergeant McLaughlin and I then had a discussion with McGrath regarding his family circumstances. On returning to the allegations by the boys who had been in Kincora Hostel. McGrath continued to deny any involvement in any way in a homosexual manner. At 4.30 pm Detective Chief Inspector Caskey returned to the interview room and again put

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B. Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 28

further questions to McGrath:

Q Tell me about TARA membership?

A "It has no membership, no structure and does not receive any payments".

Q Who is responsible for the day to day running of TARA?

A "No one is responsible, it is not an organisation".

Q I suggest to you that you formed this group to gather around you young men for homosexual purposes and then later blackmailed them for financial and political gain?

A "Definitely not. The leaflet you have been given gives the views and aims of TARA".

Q I suggest you used TARA to infiltrate other political groups?

A "Definitely not".

Q I suggest that you dreamed up TARA as a front for your own activities and that you were used by some other more sinister groups?

A "I can answer all that but I will only do it in Court, that's British justice, I have that right".

There then followed a discussion with McGrath regarding his family circumstances and later the allegations made by the boys. The defendant continued to deny that he had interfered with them in a homosexual way. The interview terminated at 5.10 pm. At 7.10 pm on 1 April 1980 I again saw the defendant in interview room 38 at Mountpottinger Police Station accompanied by D/Chief Inspector Caskey and D/Sergeant McLaughlin. The Chief Inspector reminded McGrath that he was still under caution and then put further questions to him. A record of the interview was maintained by D/Sergeant McLaughlin.

Q Who is your solicitor?

A "Mr Hall".

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B. Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 29

- Q You wish to seek his advice before agreeing to a medical examination?
- A "Yes".
- Q Do you accept that the case is heavily stacked against you?
- A "Oh yes".
- Q Do you accept it when I tell you that in the case of R9 Mr Mains has accepted his part in the allegations of R9. The fact that Mr Mains has accepted his part would tend to corroborate the allegations of R9?
- A "I would accept that".
- Q Would you accept in the light of Mr Mains' admission that the newspaper allegations are true?
- A "It would appear that way".
- Q The fact that Mr Semple has also accepted his part, again would tend to weigh heavily against you".
- A "Yes, makes my case all the more difficult".
- Q I must tell you that Mr Mains and Mr Semple are involved only with a small number of boys, yet in your case a large number have made allegations. Would that not suggest that you were involved in running a homosexual ring at the school?
- A "I can only assume that I will get the biggest end of the stick".
- Q If these allegations are true, then the three of you were involved in homosexual acts?
- A "In my case the allegations are not true".
- Q That would mean that complaints made about your behaviour to Mr Mains were falling on stoney ground?
- A "That would be a good interpretation".
- Q These boys would have no one to turn to, to look for help in the hostel?
- A "They were being seen by their social worker every week, why did they not make complaints to them".
- Q Mr Mains has been there for 21 years?

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B. Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 30

- A "There is something lacking in the structure if this never came out before this. If all this is true the whole structure of welfare work would need to be overhauled".
- Q Quite a lot of these boys were from broken homes who had no one to turn to for help, other than Mr Mains?
- A "They had their social worker".
- Q But you were asked specifically about a complaint made by **R 18** to a social worker?
- A "I was never approached by anyone about **R 18**. Yes I stood in on discussions on **R 18**, everyone knew he was a practising homosexual".
- Q You were also asked about **R 15**?
- A "Not by his social worker, by Mr Mains".
- Q What did you say to him?
- A "I told him everything that had happened, it was all over in thirty seconds. I told Mr Mains that the boy was passing me in the corridor, the front of his trousers was open and I told him to zip up - that was all that happened".
- Q Mr Mains was told by other boys about you?
- A "I was never approached by Mr Mains about other complaints".
- Q I suggest that the allegations made by these boys are true, bearing in mind as I have said before that they had no opportunity to fabricate these allegations?
- A "I can only say that they were not true. How they concocted them I do not know".
- Q Are you suggesting that some outside agency got them together to concoct them?
- A "No sir, I haven't a clue".
- Q But you did infer earlier today that you knew the source of earlier allegations and that they were out to destroy you. Are you prepared to name these people?
- A "Not at the moment".

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B. Elliott 19/8/80

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTTCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 31

- Q At what stage will you tell the police?
- A "I will have to talk it over with my legal advisers, it's a new situation for me I just don't know".
- Q Bearing the seriousness of the allegations, don't you think it would be to your advantage if the police conducted investigations on your behalf?
- A "If I wasn't convinced that you are satisfied that these allegations against me are true then I would consider that course of action".
- Q It is a serious matter if people conspire together to fabricate allegations of this nature. Don't you think such a serious matter should be investigated by the police?
- A "I think I know the original source of the allegations made 10 years ago.
- Q What were these allegations?
- A "Simply that I was a homosexual".
- Q Were you a homosexual at that time?
- A "No".
- Q What form did the allegations take?
- A "A whispering campaign".
- Q You know the source of these allegations?
- A "Yes we do".
- Q Whose we?
- A "Those who know".
- Q Are you prepared to give the names of these other people against whom allegations have been made other than yourself?
- A "No".
- Q At what stage are you prepared to give these names?
- A "Later on, this will have to be discussed, you boys will have had your share".
- Q Are these people in high places?
- A "No higher than myself".

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER:

B. Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTTCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 32

Q Are they connected with TARA?

A "Some of them".

Q What reason is there for spreading such allegations?

A "I think that will be brought out in the Court".

Q What is the reason for the allegations - political, religious or other?

A "I should think it is political".

Q Once again I am prepared to give you the opportunity to disclose to me the names of the persons responsible for the source of these allegations?

A "No I reserve that".

Q Even though it would help your defence to these serious allegations?

A "I will be charged anyhow, it wont alter that".

Q But if you are being blackmailed?

A "That's a different kind of picture".

Q If you were being threatened it would benefit you to have the case investigated by the police?

A "The term I would use is character assassination. If you do that successfully you don't need to threaten or blackmail.

Q Nevertheless as you say these allegations are untrue. I repeat again it would strengthen your case if you were to co-operate by naming the sources that you allege were responsible for putting about rumours that you were involved in homosexual acts?

A "I don't believe that there is any connection between this present case and the one brought up some 10 years ago. It would be impossible for them to get together but I think the Kincora boys jumped on the band-waggon".

Q If there is no direct connection as you say how would they know about these allegations which were made 10 years ago?

A "Half the country knew about these allegations".

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B. Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTTCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 33

- Q How then would 16 year olds from broken homes whom you had in your care know about allegations made 10 years ago, when some of them would not have been in their teens at the time?
- A "It was known in every street in the land about the allegations. It was a whispering campaign".
- Q As you say you know the source of 10 years ago, did you ever consider legal action against that source?
- A "You can only take legal action against an individual and they wanted us to take action years ago".
- Q Who are they?
- A "That will not be told now because they would have got into the witness box and swore as much lies as these boys are telling now".
- Q Do I take that to mean that the allegations made 10 years ago emanated from people who had been associating with you?
- A "Definitely not".
- Q Then why put them in the same class as the boys from Kincora?
- A "They were not boys, but we know that they were prepared to swear our lives away as people and what we stood for".
- Q Surely it would be in your interest to tell the police their names and to have the matter investigated?
- A "No that needs to be reserved for the moment".
- Q Are you frightened?
- A "No we will simply have a defence to prepare".
- Q To tell me now might prevent very serious charges being preferred against you at this stage?
- A "In the light of all you have said I can't believe that there is anything I could do to prevent this going to court".
- Q On the face of the evidence and the statements made by the boys from Kincora, the fact that you are not prepared to reveal what you consider vital information for your own defence would leave the police with little choice?
- A "What choice have I".

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B. Elliott 4/5/80

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 34

D/Chief Inspector Caskey left the interview room at 8 pm and I continued to question McGrath:

Q You are aware of the allegations made by **R 9** in the statement?

A "Yes".

Q You are also aware that he has made certain allegations against Mr Mains and that Mr Mains has accepted that these allegations were true. Don't you agree that in view of this there is truth in **R 9**'s statement?

A "I agree that it looks bad for me in view of that, but there is not a word of truth in it and I have no suspicion of the other two".

Q You were the subject of previous allegations and should have been on the lookout for this type of allegation again?

A "We can't legislate for the boys and I agree I talked freely with **R 18** about his violent aspect".

Q Would you consider it your duty to be on the lookout for homosexual activity in the hostel?

A "Yes, if I had been residential, yes I would".

Q We were told that you were stopped wakening the boys in the morning?

A "If I was stopped no one told me. There was a time Mrs Smith insisted on wakening them and I thought this was to get her own back on the boys".

Q You took up a position in Kincora after as you allege that you were smeared and left yourself open to more slander?

A "I didn't consider I was leaving myself open, I knew I was innocent".

Q Did you tie down the source of the smear campaign to a particular individual?

A "No, I would say to a few people. It had to do with our attitude against lawlessness".

Q What era are you talking about?

A "About 10 years ago".

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: *BB 4416 D/Sgt*

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTTCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 35

I then produced the newsheet entitled 'Focalin File' Exhibit GC58.

Q Do you know Mr McKeague?

A "No, it says in an article in that paper that Mr McKeague and I had a homosexual connection and I don't even know him".

Q Was it because you were supporting law and order that some people smeared you?

A "That is absolutely correct, that is it".

Q Is that the same with the present allegations?

A "Yes I put these allegations with the previous smears against me, I would say they originated from the same people".

Q Who?

A "I told you I refuse to name them".

Q Do you remember the boy called **R 21** who was an inmate of the hostel?

A "Yes".

I then read aloud part of statement number 101 by **R 21**. When I had finished reading I asked McGrath what he had to say about the contents of the statement -

A "When a boy is coming up to within a few months of being due to leave Kincora, one of our tasks is to find out accommodation and if he has somewhere to go. In these days most of them want a flat or digs. **R 21** was about the most undomesticated person we have ever had. He could do nothing to look after himself. In discussing the problem of accommodation I advised him he would be better getting digs in a good home. I advised him to place an add in the Newsletter or the Telegraph to this end. I had no idea of any flat or accommodation. I told him of other boys' experiences and of what had happened to them".

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B. B. Elliott 2/5/80

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 36

- Q Have you ever arranged for a flat for any boy?
- A "No only to advise them to advertise in a newspaper, I never told them to go to a particular address".
- Q Have you any influence where a boy could go?
- A "No only to tell them to go to an Estate Agents".
- Q Have you any idea where the boys go after Kincora?
- A "No that is not my job".
- Q Some of them have returned to Kincora?
- A "The only one I know ever came back was [REDACTED] R 9".
- Q What about [REDACTED] R 17?
- A "He may have called once or twice over a couple of years".
- Q Did you do any duty over last Christmas and was there anybody stayed in the hostel during last Christmas?
- A "I remember getting a message about two people at that time".
- Q Did you know that Mr Mains was aware that two people were there?
- A "I presume he did, he did not tell me and I did not see them".
- Q What do you know about HIA 534 / R 4?
- A "He did call quite often".
- Q Did Mr Mains give you permission to let him into the home?
- A "No, but he was in charge".
- Q Were you aware that a man called and collected Richard Kerr from Kincora Hostel?
- A "Richard Kerr was a bad ticket all round and what he was involved in I didn't know. The only thing I knew was that he was involved in crime, never in sexual activity. He worked in the Cavalier Hotel and I heard he was thrown out because he had some man in his room although I never heard of any sexual activity".
- Q Were you aware that Richard Kerr was a criminal?
- A "No he never told me anything, he never spoke to me only when he had to do".
- Q What about Stephen Waring?
- A "He was very smart and I talked to him a lot about his future. He told me his idea was to resist authority".

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER:

B. B. K. 2/1/8

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTTCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 37

Q In the light of this were you surprised that he committed suicide?

A "Well was it suicide".

Q Well people have said that they tried to pull him back over the side of the boat again?

A "Well his body has never been found".

Q Is there anything else you want to say about these allegations at the moment?

A "No".

At 8.45 pm D/Sergeant McLaughlin and I were relieved in the interview room by D/Constables Preater and Bell. At 9.55 am on 2 April 1980 I was present in interview room number 38 when D/Sergeant McLaughlin and D/Constable Preater commenced an interview with McGrath. After a period of five minutes I left the interview room. At 1 pm that same day I conveyed McGrath to the Police Office where he was medically examined by Dr Irwin on behalf of the police between 1.25 pm and 2.10 pm. After consultations with Dr Irwin I brought McGrath back to Mountpottinger Police Station. At 2.55 pm accompanied by D/Sergeant McLaughlin I saw McGrath in interview room number 36. I reminded him that he was still under caution and the nature of our enquiries. D/Sergeant McLaughlin recorded my interview with McGrath as follows:

Q Mr McGrath, there are two points revealed in the medical examination by Doctor Irwin. One point is - the doctor states that you are not in good health - who is your doctor?

A "Doctor Harte of the Hollywood Arches".

Q Doctor Irwin is of the opinion that you have been a homosexual for some time and have had sex on many occasions and that you are a classic example of what he would expect to find, and his conclusion is quite clear?

A "Never, whatever the reason is for my physical condition, it is not that".

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B Buek 4/80

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 38

- Q The doctor will say that the irritation close to your back passage is aggravated by homosexual intercourse?
- A "Never, never, I know it is ridiculous to fly in the face of medical evidence, there is no way whatever I have had sexual intercourse ever in my life. He is the expert, we have got to accept his conclusion".
- Q Can you explain the scarring?
- A "The only thing I can say - I had an operation at the edge of my rectum and had suppositories pushed into my rectum".
- Q The doctor is apparently aware of that, but apart from this it is indicated to him as an expert that you had had sexual intercourse?
- A "Never once, never once in my life".
- Q Why did he contradict himself - I asked him, maybe I shouldn't ask this, "Are you at liberty to tell me". "The doctor said he was not at liberty to tell me and he could not tell the police for at least three or four days".
- Q Do you think we are telling lies?
- A "No I have no complaints about that and I accept that what you told me is correct".
- Q It makes you out as telling lies?
- A "No in law it appears against me but I couldn't accept that it happened in my sleep. I know that I would have to have been aware of it and I wasn't".
- Q Doesn't it look bad for you?
- A "It hasn't helped my case, but I never had sexual intercourse with anyone in my life, never, never."
- Q Wouldn't you be better to consider your position seriously?
- A "I am not going to make a liar of myself to myself and I know that I am telling the truth".
- Q You will never admit it?
- A "No".

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B. B. Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 39

Q You dare not admit to this because of the allegations that you say other people have made about you in the past might have been correct?

A "No that is not the case".

Q Don't you think of the young people and what you have done to them?

A "I don't worry because I have never done anything".

Q I don't know why you can't tell the truth?

A "I know my position".

Q What is your position?

A "I know that I never had sex with any person in my life, either taking or giving".

Q Do you accept Doctor Irwin's evidence. He will say that he has examined up to 20 others in this case and you are the best example of a homosexual so far?

A "It is a mystery".

At this stage in the interview D/Constable Preater entered the room, the time then being 3.15 pm. The interview continued in question and answer form and D/Sergeant McLaughlin recorded the questions and answers:

Q Would you accept what I am telling you is true?

A "No I accept that you have been fair to me and I would be very wrong if I ever complained about you, I have been fairly treated".

Q Well why deny the allegations which appear to be strong against you?

A "I know that it appears that way, but I will never understand why, maybe some day there will be an explanation by medical profession as to my state which Doctor Irwin refers to".

Q At least 16 boys will be giving evidence in Court against you and also forensic evidence will show that seminal stains were found at places where the boys allege you committed acts against them, this, plus the evidence of Doctor Irwin and the admissions

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: *B. Elliott*

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTTCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 40

of Mr Semple and Mr Mains?

A "There would appear to be corroboration. I appreciate everything you say but I know that I have never done the things of which I am accused of".

Q Dr Irwin would suggest that the problem with your back passage is connected with your homosexual activity and is irritated by it?

A "I have always had problems with my back passage and I use Betnovate on it".

Q I would suggest that you are a practising homosexual?

A "I know that it points that way, you have established your case but I will not admit to something I have never done".

Q You are very calm and seem to treat it very lightly?

A "I know but no one ever entered me and I never entered anyone".

We then had a discussion with McGrath regarding his family and his antecedents. The interview then continued and notes of the questions posed by myself were made by D/Constable Preater at the time.

Q Have you ever had Russian people stay in your house?

A "During war time many people were fleeing from behind the Iron Curtain and the missionary groups would put these people in their homes".

Q Where were you living when these people stayed at your home?

A "In Finaghy and Wellington Park".

Q Can you remember their names?

A "No I can't remember any of their names".

Q What nationality were these people?

A "All nationalities from behind the Iron Curtain. I remember being wakened one morning by three taxis driving up to the door. There were six children and three adults. They were given addresses in Europe in the refugee camps".

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B. B. K. 9/3/8

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 41

Q Were these people Russians?

A "Not necessarily, Hungarian. This was 1948 period after the war. Refugees were fleeing from behind the Iron Curtain".

Q How long did they stay?

A "They only stayed for a few days en route to Donegal to a big house near Ballybofey".

Q Any other people stayed with you?

A "American couple called Mr and Mrs Minter, they were missionary workers and are now living in Austria".

Q Are you a Communist?

A "No very Protestant".

Q Some people would suggest that you are a Communist?

A "No that is not true".

Q It has been suggested that you have been undermining everything you went into?

A "I have heard it before as part of the smear campaign against me. I have heard it before that I was a 'homo', a Russian spy, a British Agent".

Q Isn't it true that you went into Kincora Hostel when you were caught out?

A "No".

Q Are you still in missionary work?

A "Yes, I distributed leaflets throughout the 32 counties and I make slide lectures".

We then had a discussion with McGrath regarding his missionary work and how it was carried out. On return to the matter regarding Kincora I posed the following questions:

Q Did you ever meet a R2 in Kincora?

A "May have spoken to him on the 'phone."

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B. B. Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 42

Q Did you know Hugh Quinn who used to come to Kincora Hostel?

A "I may have saw a postcard from Hugh Quinn".

Q Did you know the two men who stayed at Kincora Hostel over the last Christmas period?

A "No".

Q Are you sure you do not know a **R2** who used to call at Kincora?

A "No I may have had a 'phone call occasionally from him".

Q What was the 'phone call about?

A "He was looking for Mr Mains".

Q Do you still deny the allegations made by these boys at Kincora?

A "Yes there was never anything up my back passage".

Q You have said you had suppositories up your back passage?

A "Yes".

Q Ever use a vibrator?

A "No".

Q Did you know prior to today that the Doctor could by examination tell if a person had sexual intercourse?

A "No I did not know that".

Portions of statement made by **R18** were again read to McGrath.
He was asked if he wished to make any comment.

A "I have absolutely nothing to do with him it is not true. I would rather go away for 20 years rather than admit to something I did not do and get 10 years".

Q That is not for us to decide?

A "I appreciate that".

Q Would you agree that if you were in my position and knowing the amount of evidence against me that you would believe I was guilty of the allegations?

A "I would accept that it looks bad against me".

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B. Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 43

Q This article on the Focalin file refers to you,
where did you obtain this article from?

A "From Mr Passmore".

Q Didn't you take a writ out against the editor of this article?

A "I had already made approaches along those lines but was told to hold fire by the solicitor".

I then produced the article - the Focalin file, Exhibit GC 58, and read part of it to McGrath. I asked him if he knew Peter Robinson who was referred to as being a friend of his.

A I don't know Peter Robinson. I heard that Robinson was going to issue a writ but that Mr Paisley came home and stopped the issue of the writ".

Q Who is Alan Campbell?

A "I did hear that there was a charge preferred against him but he was found 'Not guilty'. Robinson, McCrea are all Paisley men".

Q How did you know that the writ by Robinson had been stopped?

A "My solicitor told me".

Q Do you know Clifford Smith?

A "Yes he is a fellow Orange man".

Q How often do you see him?

A "I see him every six months approximately at meetings".

Q Is it true that Clifford Smith was asked to leave the DUP?

A "The DUP have a theory that if you are educated you get a rough ride in that Party".

Q Did you know that Clifford Smith was a transvestite?

A "I had no idea".

Q Did you ever have a relationship with Clifford Smith?

A "No, he stayed at my place".

Q Did you ever try to sort out problems which KIN 358 had?

A "No she had this complex about being bow legged. I talked to her about this".

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: B. Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTT CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 44

Q Did you ever invite her to your house and in a room there were three young men who were naked?

A "Absolutely not, no".

Q Why did KIN 358 leave your house?

A "I will reserve that reason at the present".

Q Can you explain the condition your back passage is in?

A "No but I will have to find some medical explanation".

Q What about the letters you wrote to Roy Garland?

A "I believe there is a connection between the Kincora case and a row in the Orange Order which took place some time ago".

Q Will you discuss that with us?

A "No".

Q Haven't you tried to clear your name?

A "No because it's not the time considering the evidence against me".

I then produced a statement made by R 22, an inmate of Kincora Hostel. I read aloud part of this statement to McGrath and asked him if he could offer any explanation.

A "No I have no explanation to make. I found R 22 a decent respectable lad".

Q What is your opinion of him?

A "I rate him very high and found him to be a truthful boy".

Q How did he behave in the hostel?

A "He was always very well conducted in the hostel".

Q Did you ever touch him as he alleges?

A "I may have touched his back just to look at it".

Q What do you mean - just to look at it - why did you do that?

A "Just to have a look at it, no particular reason".

Q Did you ever undress in front of any of the boys?

A "No".

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B. B. Elliott

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: DENNIS BARKELEY ELLIOTTCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 45

Q How could some of the boys tell us you had scars on your back?

A "Because I told them. They say that I had bandages on my back after the cysts were removed".

Q What about the cyst close to your backside, how could the boys have seen that?

A "They did not see it I told them about it".

Q How did they know the exact position of it if they did not see it?

A "I don't know I used to have trouble sitting down and they used to make fun of me".

We again had a discussion with McGrath about KIN 358 and he insisted that he never discussed any problems with her apart from the fact that she was very much aware of having bow legs and was very conscious of this saying that she did not appeal to men because of her legs.

Q Did you ever try to sort this problem out for her in a way that she would suggest, by bringing her into a room where three young men were naked?

A "No, never, absolutely not".

Q This is probably the last chance for you to give an explanation regarding the allegations and also to tell the police about any other thing that you would want us to investigate?

A "My final answer is a denial of all the allegations".

The interview terminated at 5.50 pm. At 8 pm I conveyed McGrath to the Police Office, Townhall Street, where the present charge was preferred by D/Chief Inspector Caskey.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: B. Elliott

OCD 25-(169pg) Sussex Police Sta

KIN 307

STATEMENT OF:

Over 21

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"):

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: Unemployed

ADDRESS:

c/o Magilligan Prison.

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 14th day of June 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

KIN 307

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I made a statement to the R.U.C. on 10th April 1980 about the time I spent in Kincora in 1975. I only spent five days there and there is nothing more I know of to add to that statement. I was not interfered with and I don't know of any boys who were interfered with. I do not know of any of the boys there being involved with important people either inside the hostel or outside. I don't know of the staff there being involved with such people. I do remember now KIN 37 saying that he had woken up one morning to find McGRATH with his hands under the blankets touching KIN 37.

(signed) KIN 307

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 224

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: DOB [REDACTED]

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: [REDACTED]

ADDRESS: [REDACTED]

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 page, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 28th day of March 1980

(Sgd) S G Preater D/Constable

KIN 224

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I am unemployed at the moment and live at [REDACTED]. I became a full time resident of Kincora Boys' Hostel in, I think, February 1973 and I left on the 20th September 1974. During my stay Mr Mains was in charge and Raymond Semple was his assistant. Mr McGrath did mornings and nights and then either Mr Mains or Raymond took over. I was never approached by anybody in the hostel to do any indecent act but I know Mr McGrath approached my brother R 15 in the TV room and touched him on the privates. I would rather R 15 tell you about it himself but I know he complained to my mother and she went to the welfare head office in Clifton Street. I can't remember if the welfare did anything about it. I didn't hear of R 15 being touched more than the once and I didn't hear of any other boy being touched. Mr Mains and Raymond were dead on but Mr McGrath was funny but never tried anything with me. I never told anybody about what happened to R 15 not even my social worker, Mrs Kerr.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: KIN 224

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: R 15

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: DOB

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 28th day of March 19 80.

Sgd. S. G. Preater
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

Sgd. R 15
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I live at and am unemployed at present. I went into Kincora Boys Hostel in 1973, I think February with my brother KIN 224. I left in September 1974. When I was there Mr Mains was in charge and Mr Semple also looked after us. Some mornings and nights Mr McGrath would look after us. I had been in the Hostel about two or three weeks when one night there was only Mr McGrath my brother and me in the Hostel and he came to the kitchen where I was standing and grabbed me by the balls from behind. I was scared and didn't know what to do. I told him to let go but he didn't. He was hurting me a wee bit but didn't say anything to me. He let go after a minute and walked out of the kitchen without saying anything. He was laughing when he done it. I went to the TV room where KIN 224 my brother was and told him. The next morning I went and told Mr Mains what had happened and he said to forget about it that he would see about it. Later that day I went to my sisters and told my Mother and Father. My Mother said that she would take it to court but I don't know what she did about it but I know she spoke to the welfare. Nothing else happened for about two months, then one night I was sitting in the TV room watching

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: Sgd. R 15

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: **R 15** CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

TV when Mr McGrath came in. As he came in I stood up to go out to the shops and he grabbed me by the balls again. I pushed his hand away and walked out of the room. He didn't say anything. I didn't tell Mr Mains about this time but I told my Mother and Father. I think my Mother went to the welfare about it and tried to get us out of the home. I never told Mrs Kerr my Social Worker about any of this. I was never approached by Mr Mains or Mr Semple to do anything like this. I don't know of any other boys being touched or interfered with.

Sgd. **R 15**SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: Sgd. **R 15**

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: **R 16**

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: DOB: **[REDACTED]**

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: **RETIRED**

ADDRESS: **[REDACTED]**

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 30th day of March 1980

(Sgd) S G Preater D/Constable

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

R 16

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

In 1974 I lived at **[REDACTED]** Belfast, with my wife **[REDACTED]**. I had two girls and two boys staying with me and my other two children were living away from home. Owing to a case that happened in my **[REDACTED]** house my two sons **R 15** and **KIN 224** were taken into care. They were placed in Kincora Boys' Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road, I can't remember the date. I believe they were in the hostel for about two months when **R 15** told my wife and myself that he was grabbed by the privates by one of the staff. At that time the boys were being allowed home at weekends. On the day that the boys told me about this assault we were in fact staying at **[REDACTED]** for the weekend with my daughter. On the Monday following the complaint by my son **R 15** my wife and I went to the Shankill Road Office of the Welfare and reported the incident to a tall woman with glasses. This woman asked us not to report it to the Police as she would be reporting it to her superiors. She told us there would have to be a committee meeting to decide what to do about the matter. The following Wednesday I received a letter from the Shankill Road Welfare telling us that my sons could stay with my daughter at **[REDACTED]** and on that condition would be released from Kincora. The following weekend the boys came away from Kincora and stayed at **[REDACTED]** and were never in care after that. I never heard

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: **R 16**

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: R 16 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

anything more from the welfare regarding this matter and I was satisfied at the time as I had got my boys out of the hostel. I wish to say that this complaint that I reported was the second time this had happened to **R 15**. He had complained to me about two months earlier that this same man had done the same thing to him but owing to my son being a little backward I did not believe him the first time.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: R 16

after her children, who are others
she could mention (but won't) who
neglect their children.

7/5/74

KIN 400

called into office in an upset
state. When I managed to pacify
her slightly and get to the heart
of the matter —

KIN 400

alleged that Mr McGiath from
Kinross had interfered with R 15
on two occasions. Naturally she
was in a bit of a state and demanded
that she have the two boys home!

I told KIN 400 that I would
consult Mr Maynes about this matter.
However KIN 400 was not very
confident about Mr Maynes, having
trusted with him on many
occasions.

Said I would try to chat with
Blair about this, hear his story.

20/5/74

KIN 400

Mentioned KIN 400's complaint to MR ORR
S.S.W. It was decided that we
could further discuss the matter following
my visit to R 15

20/5/74

missed. Strike situation. No visits
possible in [redacted] area.

Phoned Jo Maynes R 15 & KIN 224
are at home [redacted] hopefully.
Discussed KIN 400's allegation

with Mr Maynes

KIN 400

had

already complained to him

Mr Maynes (Kincora) felt that there ~~was~~ ^{was} no truth in the allegation. He had discussed it with Mr McGrath.

S.M.C.C.

31/5/74 Phone call received by Mr Orr (SSU) from Health Dept. They had received a complaint from a neighbour living behind the ^{KIN 224 & R 15} family, to the effect that during the ^{KIN 224 & R 15} strike, ^{KIN 224 & R 15} had been throwing bits of plaster at him! (No info re: which children were involved)

O.M.C.C.

31/5/74 Visits now possible in ^{KIN 224 & R 15} and trades running.

P.M. Visited - re Health Dept Complaint and also intending to see

R 15

However no one at home.

(R 15 +

KIN 224

not back at Kincora yet on account of strike)

4/6/74 Phoned Kincora & spoke to Mr Maynes

R 15

KIN 224

& ^{KIN 224} returned to Kincora on Sunday night (after strike). Both were filthy!

No further info re: ^{KIN 400}'s allegations. Mr Maynes appears satisfied that there is no basis -

R 15

due to go into hospital

STATEMENT OF: R 15

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): Over 21

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: Unemployed

ADDRESS: [REDACTED]

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 5th day of July 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

R 15

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

*I made a statement to the Police on 28th March 1980
about the time I stayed in Kincora and what McGRATH did to me.
I don't know of anything else happening when I was there. I don't
know of any prostitution between the boys at the hostel and any men.
It has been explained to me what homosexual prostitution means.
I do not know of any important men such as Magistrates, Policemen,
politicians or civil servants visiting the hostel or being friendly with
the people who worked there or any of the boys. This statement has
been read over to me by my father, Walter MADDUX.*

(signed) R 15

(signed) R 16 (father)

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

OCD-25-(169pg) Sussex Police Sta

KIN 281

STATEMENT OF:

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"):

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

Belfast.

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 15th day of June 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

KIN 281

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

There is nothing that I can add to the statement I made to the Police on 29th February 1980 about the time I stayed in Kincora. I know nothing of any of the boys there being involved in prostitution or a vice ring. I find the allegations difficult to believe because I was not aware of anything of that nature taking place there. I do not know of any politicians, Justices of the Peace, Police officers or businessmen being involved with the hostel, the staff or boys.

(signed) KIN 281

(signed) O.I.C.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

was able to continue with his activities because of his loyalist and paramilitary connections.

- 4.56 We made contact with all available staff who had been employed in the Hollywood Road office in 1972 and early 1973, during the time of the Belfast Welfare Authority, with negative result.
- 4.57 While we cannot entirely rule out the possibility that there were two anonymous calls each to the police and to the Hollywood Road office, we are inclined to the view that this coincidence is unlikely. Informant B's December 1984 statement indicated that he believed that his anonymous call to the police pre-dated his call to the Hollywood Road Office. This is consistent with the chronology of the two documented cases. The documentary record of the May 1973 police message was a precis of a tape recording, although a full one, and Mrs Wilson's notes were a third hand summary. It is, therefore, conceivable that details could have been omitted or slightly distorted. For example the reference in Mrs Wilson's file to Mr McGrath making improper suggestions in a note to one of the boys might reflect the fact that Informant B was himself in possession of letters from Mr McGrath which he considered to demonstrate homosexual tendencies (see paragraph 4.102). This would be consistent with Informant B's evidence that he did not know that improper behaviour had actually taken place at Kincora. The difficulty faced by Informant B in recalling details and precise chronology over some eight to ten years must also be acknowledged.

Further allegations against Mr McGrath May & September 1974

- 4.58 The next allegation against Mr McGrath was made by a resident of Kincora, referred to in evidence as R15. R15 was admitted to Kincora in November 1973 when he was thirteen and discharged from there in September 1974. Mr McGrath was convicted on one count of indecent assault involving R15.
- 4.59 R15 gave evidence that Mr McGrath had grabbed him by the genitals when he was in the kitchen a short time after he went to live in the hostel in November 1973. He told his brother about the incident the same day and Mr Mains the following day. Mr Mains said that he would speak to Mr McGrath and deal with the matter. When R15 and his brother were staying at their sister's house for a weekend, one or other told their mother (now deceased) and father about the incident. R15's father gave

evidence that he and his wife thought that R15 was making up a story to get out of the hostel and they took no further action. Some time later, however, a similar incident occurred when Mr McGrath grabbed R15 by the genitals in the TV room of the hostel. R15 told his brother about this and he informed R15's mother. It was after this second incident that R15's mother made a complaint about Mr McGrath to the Eastern Board.

- 4.60 This complaint was made on 17 May 1974 to Miss Sharon McClean (now Mrs Grey), a Trainee Social Worker in the College Street office of the North and West Belfast District of the Eastern Board. Miss McClean's notes indicated that R15's mother alleged that Mr McGrath had interfered with her son on two occasions. Miss McClean undertook to consult Mr Mains about the allegation and to talk to R15 with a view to hearing his story.
- 4.61 On 20 May Miss McClean discussed the allegation with Mr Ronald Orr, her supervising Senior Social Worker, and it was decided that further discussion would take place following her talk with R15. The effect of the Ulster Workers' Council strike prevented Miss McClean from visiting Kincora but she contacted Mr Mains by telephone. He told her that he had received an identical complaint from R15's mother, had questioned Mr McGrath about it and felt that there was no truth in the allegation. Although there is no reference to it in her notes, Miss McClean gave evidence that she saw R15, in the presence of his mother, in College Street. The date of this meeting is uncertain but Miss McClean's notes would suggest that this could not have taken place before mid June when R15 was discharged after a brief stay in hospital. Miss McClean's recollection was that she was unable to get any information from R15.
- 4.62 While no specific conclusion was recorded, Mr Orr's evidence made it clear that the complaint was discounted. Mr Orr stated that there was a certain amount of scepticism on his part because the background of the family was one of lack of co-operation with the Social Services and other agencies such as Public Health and he considered the family to be resistant to any attempt to improve its circumstances. In this context it should be mentioned that R15 and his brother were committed to care under Fit Person Orders, physical conditions in the family home being the major factor in the Board's decision to seek these Orders. R15's father agreed in evidence that it would be reasonable to describe his wife as having had a running battle with the Welfare Services for many years. Mr Orr gave

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 306

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: DOB [REDACTED]

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: [REDACTED]

ADDRESS: [REDACTED] BELFAST

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 page~~s~~ each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 25th day of March 1980

(Sgd) S G Preater D/Constable
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

..... KIN 306

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I reside at [REDACTED] Belfast, and I work as a [REDACTED] for [REDACTED] Belfast. I remember being a full time resident of Kincora Boys' Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast, from the end of February 1974 until the beginning of June 1974. During my stay Mr Mains was in charge assisted by Raymond Semple. A couple of nights during the week a Mr McGrath looked after the boys. I was never approached by any member of staff to do any indecent or homosexual act. I never heard of any other boy in the Hostel being approached by staff or other boys to do any of these acts. I can't remember the names of the boys I shared a room with.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: KIN 306

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

KIN 286

STATEMENT OF:

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): Over 21

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

I declare that this statement consisting of one pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 12th day of October 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

KIN 286

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I made a statement to the R.U.C. on 27th March 1980 about the time I spent in the Kincora Boys Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast, during 1974. There is nothing I can add to that statement, a copy of which I have been shown by the Sussex Police officers. Apart from what I have said in that statement I am not aware of any homosexuality or prostitution involving the hostel, staff or any of the boys. I do not know of any civil servants, politicians, Justices of the Peace, Police officers or businessmen being involved in any way with the hostel, staff or boys.

(signed)

KIN 286

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

WRITTEN STATEMENT AFTER CAUTION

STATEMENT OF: R 17

ADDRESS: BELFAST

OCCUPATION: AGE: 22 YEARS
 DOB

TAKEN BY: D/CONSTABLE McLAUGHLIN AT: KNOCK RUC STATION

ON: 5TH MARCH 1980 IN PRESENCE OF: D/CONSTABLE McGLADDERY

I, R 17 , wish to make a statement.

I want someone to write down what I say. I have been told that I need not say anything unless I wish to do so and that whatever I say may be given in evidence.

(Sgd) R 17

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER

I was born in England in 1958 and stayed there with my father and mother until I was eight years of age. We then came to Northern Ireland to live, that was my father and my brother and sister. My mother and father had split up just before we came back to Northern Ireland. We lived at for five or six years. My father and us had started to live with another woman at and we moved to Street. I was about fourteen years of age when we moved to Street. My brother and sister and I did not get on with this woman who I call my step-mother. There were rows between us and my step-mother's children. When I was about sixteen years of age I was put under Welfare Care. I was under a woman who came from the Castlereagh Road Office but I can't remember her name. I can't remember the exact date but a few months after my sixteenth birthday which was in February 1974. I think it was about July or August 1974. the Welfare People arranged for me to go into Kincora Boys Hostel at Upper Newtownards Road. When I went into the Hostel the staff there was Joe Mains, who was in charge, Raymond Semple was second in charge and a Mr McGrath was a sort of night Supervisor. He was there in the Hostel during the evenings and the mornings. About a fortnight after I went into the Hostel I remember one evening I was the only boy in that night. Mr McGrath was in the Hostel. I was watching television in the sitting-room and Mr McGrath was just knocking around the place. I remember going to the toilet which is on the ground floor at the bottom of the hallway. I was on my way out of the toilet door which leads to the cloakroom when I saw Mr McGrath standing in the

R 17

Continuation of Statement of

cloakroom. When I got to the toilet door Mr. McGrath stood in front of me. Mr McGrath opened the front of my trousers, he pulled down the zip, he took my cock out and started to play with it by rubbing it up and down. When McGrath started to rub my cock it got hard. He kept rubbing my cock for about fifteen to twenty minutes, he never spoke to me. The door bell rang and McGrath stopped rubbing me and went to answer the door. I was standing in the cloakroom and I heard somebody walking down the hallway, I knew it was some of the other boys coming back into the Hostel. I went back into the toilet and fixed my trousers by pulling the zip up. I forgot to say that when McGrath was rubbing my cock he kissed me on the mouth, it was a french kiss, he had his tongue in my mouth. After I fixed up my trousers I flushed the toilet and went into the sitting-room again. There was nobody there and I sat down and watched the television. A short time later McGrath came back into the room again. He sat down on a chair beside me and he reached over the side of the chair and started to feel around the inside of my leg up to my balls with his hand. He kept doing this for a good while and he then got up and went into the kitchen. He came back into the TV room a short time later and called me from the doorway to come out. I went out to the hallway and McGrath took me by the wrist and led me into the cloakroom again. McGrath opened the top of my trousers and took them right off me. I was still wearing my underpants. He then pulled my underpants down to near my knees. He had the front of his trousers opened, he opened his trousers after taking my underpants down. He then started to rub my cock again. He was standing in front of me facing me. He then took his own cock out and started to rub it as well. He did this by coming up close to me and put his cock alongside mine and rubbed the two cocks at the same time. He put his other arm around my shoulder and pulled me close to him and gave me a french kiss. He then stopped wanking me and turned round with his back to me. I forgot to say that Mr McGrath had dropped his trousers down round his ankles before he had started to rub my cock and his at the same time. McGrath did not wear any underpants and when he turned round with his back to me he reached round and pulled my cock in between his cheeks. McGrath moved back and forward. I got my cock up his arse. When I got my cock up his arse he started to move back and forwards. After a while he stopped and just pulled up his trousers and left and went back out to the sitting-room. I fixed up my underpants and put on my trousers and went out of the cloakroom. I met McGrath in the hallway and he

Signature (Sgd). [Redacted] R 17 Signature witnessed by (Sgd) Norman McLaughlin, D/C.
(Sgd) W McGladdery, D/Const.

Use both sides if necessary. (If this is done, both sides of the form must be signed and witnessed).

LEAVE
BLANK

went into the cloakroom again. I went on into the TV room and watched the TV. There was nothing else happened that night. I remember it was that night I ripped the tag of my foreskin. It bled a lot and I just wrapped it in toilet paper. About two nights later I remember I was in the Hostel alone with Mr McGrath. I had come in from work and had my dinner. After I had my dinner I went up to my bedroom and stripped off to my underpants. I got into my bed and I remember a short time later Mr McGrath came into the room. He pulled the bedclothes off me, pulled my underpants down - I usually sleep on my face, but I was still awake at this time. McGrath dropped his trousers and got on top of me. He pushed his cock up my arse and I moved back and forwards for a while. I felt him come inside me. He then got up off me and told me to get out of the bed. I got up and McGrath then lay down on the bed on his face. He told me to get on top of him. I knelt on the side of the bed and he pulled me over on top of him. I had a hard on at this time. McGrath opened up his cheeks with his hands, told me to move forward. He let go with one hand and caught me by the cock and pulled me right up to his arse. He told me to push and I felt my cock go into his arse. I moved backwards and forwards. I felt sore because my cock had not healed from the time I ripped the tag. It had started to bleed again. I pulled out of him and got off him. I put on my underpants and went into the toilet near the bedroom. I wrapped a piece of toilet paper around my cock where it was bleeding. I went back to my bedroom and went to bed. McGrath had already left and gone downstairs as far as I know. It was about this time that a fellow called R9 came to stay at Kincora. I remember about three or four days after that last incident with McGrath, R9 and I and McGrath were sitting watching the TV. R9 was sitting in a chair between R9 and I. McGrath opened the zips of both our trousers and took out our cocks. He started to rub the both of us. After a while he stopped rubbing me and kept on rubbing R9. Then he and R9 went out of the room. I sat on watching the TV. A while later I heard R9 going to bed and McGrath came back into the TV room. He again opened the zip of my trousers and took out my cock and began to rub it. After a while he took me into the cloakroom and took off my trousers and underpants down to my ankles. He bent me forward facing the wash-hand basin and I put my two hands on the edge of

Signature (Sgd) R17

Signature
witnessed by (Sgd) Norman McLaughlin, D/C
(Sgd) W McGladdery, D/Const.

Continuation of Statement of

R 17

it. McGrath took his trousers down, again he was not wearing any underpants. He came up behind me and stuck his cock up my arse. He moved backwards and forwards for a while and then stopped and went out. I went out to the TV room and about half an hour later McGrath called me out again to the cloakroom. Again he took my trousers down again and dropped his own. He again stuck his cock up my arse and started to move backwards and forwards. I felt him come inside me. That was all, he left and I went to bed. About a few nights later I remember again I was left alone with McGrath. He took me into the cloakroom and took my trousers and underpants off down to my ankles. McGrath got down on his knees in front of me and took my cock in his mouth. He started to suck me and after a while he stopped sucking and started to wank me with his hand. He then took his trousers off down to his ankles and grabbed me by the back of the neck and tried to force me to suck his cock. I wouldn't suck him because I didn't like him. He then caught me by the hand and made me wank him. That was all that night. I remember that I did suck McGrath off one night later. Up until I left Kincora Hostel to get a flat at [REDACTED], which was about two years later, I had sex with Mr McGrath at least three times a week. This always took place in the Hostel in either the cloakroom on the ground floor, the sitting-room or in my bedroom. It was nearly always both of us riding each other and sometimes sucking and wanking. At first I did not like it but later I began to enjoy it. I remember about a fortnight after [REDACTED] R 9 came into Kincora and this was after McGrath had rubbed our cocks in the TV room. [REDACTED] R 9 and I started to ride each other. It started first of all one night in the bedroom we shared at Kincora. We started by wanking each other the first night. The second time we had sex with each other was in the bedroom. [REDACTED] R 9 asked me if I ever had it up my arse and I said I had but did not say with whom. [REDACTED] R 9 then got on top of me in the bed and stuck his cock up my arse, when he had finished I got on top of him and rode him. This went on between [REDACTED] R 9 and I for a long time up until I went to live at [REDACTED]. It happened about five nights a week, that is every night except Friday and Saturday because I went out those nights. It nearly always happened in the Hostel in the bedroom and on a few occasions in the wee shed at the bottom of the garden of Kincora. It also happened on a few occasions at the back of the disused house which was just a few doors up from the Hostel. We usually rode each other and sometimes we wanked and

Signature (Sgd) [REDACTED] R 17 Signature witnessed by (Sgd) Norman McLaughlin, D/C (Sgd) W McGladdery, D/Const.

Use both sides if necessary. (If this is done, both sides of the form must be signed and witnessed).

LEAVE
BLANK

sucked each other. I enjoyed doing this with R9 because I liked him. I also remember that while I was in Kincora, I met a man called HIA 534/R4. I first met him on a few occasions when he had called to see Mr Mains. He did not know me at that time and nothing happened between us then. After I was in the Hostel for about two years I got a flat at [REDACTED] and left the Hostel to live there. I was then eighteen years of age and that was why I had to leave the Hostel. R9 used to visit me at my flat about three nights a week. We had sex each time he called to see me. This was the same as when I was in the Hostel, riding, sucking and wanking each other. I was in the flat for about two to three months and had to give it up because of trouble I was having. I had my flat wrecked one night by a crowd. I went back to Kincora and spoke to Mr Mains. He agreed to take me back to stay there at Kincora. Mr McGrath was still there and so was R9. It started again between Mr McGrath and I the same as before. I had sex acts with Mr McGrath and R9 up until I left to live at the Salvation Army Hostel. These acts were not the three of us together. It was only Mr McGrath and I or R9 I on our own. It took the same form as before I left to live at [REDACTED] Road. I was in Kincora the second time for about three months. While I was at Kincora Hostel those two times I did not have sex with any other person other than R9 and Mr McGrath. No one else made any advances to me. When I went to live at the Salvation Army Hostel I used to go back up to Kincora about once or twice a week. I remember being in the sitting room R17 room R17 one night I went up there. The only other ones there in the room were R9 and the man I knew as HIA 534/R4. He asked R9 who I was and after a short time he asked me to go across to the Cavalier Hotel for a couple of pints. We went over to the Hotel and had a couple of pints and then went back to Kincora. When we went back to the Hostel R9 was alone in the sitting-room. I went to the toilet and left R9 and HIA 534/R4 in the TV room. When I came back in again to the TV room they had left. I rang for a taxi and went to the Hostel, that is the Salvation Army Hostel. Earlier that night R9 had told me that HIA 534/R4 wanted to take me out to the back yard. I went out to the yard and saw HIA 534/R4 with his trousers down. He had a hard on. I closed the door and went back into the TV room. He did not say anything

Signature (Sgd) R17

Signature (Sgd) Norman McLaughlin, D/C
witnessed by (Sgd) W McGladdery, D/Const.

R 17

Continuation of Statement of

to me that night. I don't know what HIA 534 / R 4 does but he is a man of about thirty-six years of age. I never had any more dealings with him. About two weeks after I went to the Salvation Army Hostel to stay I remember one night when I was in my room. The night Warden KIN 254 came into my room. I was wearing only shoes, socks, shirt and underpants. I was just about to put on my trousers when KIN 254 came straight into the room. I had only seen him before this, I had never spoken to him. KIN 254 started to pull down my underpants and feel with my cock. I made him stop it and pushed him away. He did not say anything to me before he started to feel my cock. A couple of days later I came into the Salvation Army Hostel. I had been out for a drink that night and I was quite drunk. When I came into the Hostel KIN 254 started to call me back as I was going up the stairs. I went back down and he told me to come back down here at twelve o'clock. I went up to my room and went back to staff TV room at midnight. I had an idea what he was after, that he was going to interfere with me. I went to the staff room willingly. There was no one else there and KIN 254 took my trousers and underpants down. He also took his own trousers down. He kissed me on the lips, only a short kiss. There were chairs lined down the wall, and KIN 254 told me to lie down on them. I knew what he meant, and what was going to happen. I lay face down and KIN 254 got on top of me. He put his cock up my arse and moved back and forwards. I felt him come inside me. When he had finished he left and I got up and pulled my trousers up and went up to my room. Before KIN 254 left the staff room he offered me £1. I would not take it. That was the start of it. Every night after that up until I left the Salvation Army Hostel about two to three months later, KIN 254 and I had sex. It was always in the staff room or my bedroom it happened. I used to ride him and he rode me. We also sucked and wanked each other. The nights that KIN 254 was on duty was about four nights a week. After the first time when he offered me the money and I refused it I then began to accept what money he gave me. It was usually £2 a night he paid me, sometimes it was only 50p. Sometimes KIN 254 and I had sex in his bedroom which was on the top floor. KIN 254 is an Englishman and is aged about forty to fifty years. I left the Salvation Army Hostel about Christmas 1979. Also when I was in the Hostel, the Salvation Army Hostel, I remember one night R9 who had left Kincora

Signature (Sgd) _____ Signature (Sgd) Norman McLaughlin, D/C
witnessed by (Sgd) W. McGladdery, D/Const.

Use both sides if necessary. (If this is done, both sides of the form must be signed and witnessed).

CHECKED AND CERTIFIED TO BE A TRUE COPY OF THE ORIGINAL

Form 38/36 (m)

135

LEAVE
BLANK

and had come to the Salvation Army to live. [R 9] and I and another fellow, [KIN 255] were in [R 9]'s room together. There was no talk about anything when I left to go to the toilet and it was the first time I met [KIN 255]. I was at the toilet for about five minutes and when I came back into [R 9]'s room, [R 9] was riding [KIN 255]. They were both on the bed on top of each other and both had their trousers right off. I stood and watched them until [R 9] had finished and then [KIN 255] got on top of [R 9] and rode him. I then got on top of the bed and [R 9] rode me. We changed around and I then got on top of [R 9]. [KIN 255] had been watching us. That was all that night. From that until I left the Salvation Army Hostel, [KIN 255] and I developed a relationship and we had sex at regular intervals. I moved to [REDACTED] about Christmas last and [KIN 255] came to live there about a week later. We continued our relationship and have sex at regular intervals since then. The last time [KIN 255] and I had sex was last Wednesday. I have not been able to have sex since because my arse is sore. There is a bit of a leak in my back passage at the moment, and I think I require medical treatment. I have thought about myself and I realise that I have a homosexual problem. I have been out with girls on about six occasions but have no feelings towards a girl or no urge to have sex with women. I would rather have sex with a man. I would say that all my life as far as I can remember I would rather have men's company and am more attracted to them.

(Sgd) [R 17]

I have read the above statement and I have been told that I can correct alter or add anything I wish. This statement is true I have made it of my own free will.

(Sgd) [R 17]

Date taken 5.3.1980

Time commenced 1½ pm

Time terminated 6.05 pm

Persons present - D/Con. McLaughlin and D/Con. McGladdery.

Checked and certified to be a true copy of the original

[Signature]

Signature (Sgd) [R 17]

Signature witnessed by (Sgd) Norman McLaughlin, D/C
(Sgd) W McGladdery, D/Const.

Continuation Page

Page No.8.

Part IV (A)

have become institutionalised through their upbringing and therefore it has been considered necessary to attach where possible full antecedents of each complainant. The antecedents can be found in Part IV 'A'.

Part IV (D)

40. Early consultation with the Director of Public Prosecutions was found to be necessary and this resulted in him granting immunity from prosecution to 3 complainants namely [REDACTED] R9 [REDACTED] R17 and [REDACTED] R18 in respect of their homosexual relations with the defendants Mains and McGrath. RUC C64/2/80 and DPP 1675/80 refers. A copy of this direction is attached in Part IV 'D'.

41. It is requested that this immunity be extended to include other complainants not mentioned in the Director of Public Prosecutions directive.

Part II
Pages 5 - 6
Part III
Exhibit No HBH/1
Page 164
Exhibit No ALC/1
" " ALC/2
Pages 1 - 2

42. Albums of photographs and plans of Kincora Boys' Hostel are produced by Constable H B Holmes and Constable A Cunningham as Exhibits HBH/1 and ALC/1 and ALC/2 respectively.

43. It is now proposed to deal with complaints made against the three defendants in respect of their homosexual activities within Kincora Hostel.

COMPLAINTS MADE AGAINST RAYMOND SEMPLE AND JOSEPH MAINS:

44. [REDACTED] B3/R1

[REDACTED] B3/R1 born [REDACTED] unemployed, resides at

[REDACTED] Belfast, with his wife and three children aged 5 years, 2 years and 6 months. He is currently on bail awaiting trial on charges of burglary, having been charged on 4 October 1979. Directions as per DPP 6295/79 and RUC C48/430/79 have been issued and his trial is expected soon. The offences which amount to forty

/



Belfast 35111

DEPARTMENT OF THE DIRECTOR
OF PUBLIC PROSECUTIONS
ROYAL COURTS OF JUSTICE (ULSTER)
BELFAST BT1 3NX

RUC REF: C64/2/80

DPP REF: 1675/80

SUBJECT: ALLEGATION OF A SEX SCANDAL AT KINCORA BOYS' HOSTEL,
236 UPPER NEWTOWNARDS ROAD, BELFAST

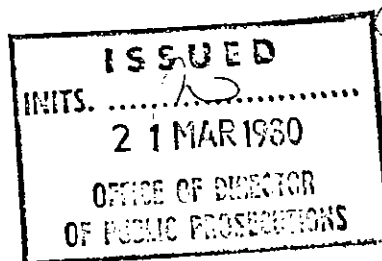
Chief ConstableDirection

Following the submission of the ACC Crime dated 17 March 1980 I have conferred with the senior police officers in charge of this case.

Having done so I have concluded that the continuation of investigations requires that in the public interest the full evidence which [REDACTED] R9, [REDACTED] R17 and [REDACTED] R18 can give should be available for consideration of the facts and information brought to my notice in respect of Joseph Mains and William McGrath. Accordingly I direct that it is proper that [REDACTED] R9, [REDACTED] R17 and [REDACTED] R18 be interviewed as witnesses on the basis that no criminal proceedings will be directed against them or any of them in respect of their alleged homosexual activities with McGrath and Mains or either of them. Such immunity from prosecution as I am prepared at this stage to extend to [REDACTED] R9, [REDACTED] R17 and [REDACTED] R18 relates solely to their activities with Mains and McGrath.


DIRECTOR

21 March 1980



Continuation Page

Page No. 107.

Part III
Exhibit No GC/3

582. Apart from the Mason Investigation File and D/Constable Cullen's enquiry, which were brought to the attention of the Director and the Assistant Director of the Eastern Health and Social Services Board, all other matters were dealt with at District level by Mr Clive Scoular, the District Social Services Officer.

583. All persons involved, including police, have made statements in relation to their actions at the time, and no evidence has been found to support any criminal charges regarding this aspect of the investigation.

CHARGES

584. Although there is strong pressure by the Northern Ireland Gay Rights Association and through the European Courts, to have the Law in Northern Ireland brought into line with that in the rest of the United Kingdom, it is still an offence for male persons of any age to commit homosexual acts.

585. It is considered that in view of the recommendations at paragraph 41 that all residents and former residents be granted immunity from prosecution in respect of offences committed by them with the defendants, Mains, Semple and McGrath, and that this should be extended to include offences committed with each other and other adult males not connected with Kincora.

586. The exception to this should be the indecent assault admitted by HIA 534 / R4 on the eight year old boy,

KIN 62

WRITTEN STATEMENT AFTER CAUTION

STATEMENT OF: R9

ADDRESS: [REDACTED]

OCCUPATION: [REDACTED] AGE:

TAKEN BY: S G PREATER D/CONST AT: RUC HEADQUARTERS, KNOCK, BELFAST

ON: 5TH MARCH 1980 IN PRESENCE OF: D/SERGEANT ELLIOTT

I, R 9 , wish to make a statement.
I want someone to write down what I say. I have been told that I need not say anything unless I wish to do so and that whatever I say may be given in evidence.

R 9

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER

I left Kincora Boys Hostel on the Upper Newtownards Road in about February 1977. The men in charge when I left were Mr Mains, Raymond Semple and Mr McGrath also worked there. I didn't go back near Kincora until about July 1978. I telephoned Mr Mains and asked if I could come up to Kincora for my dinner as I was short of money. That was a Friday. He told me to come up on the following Sunday. That Sunday it was about eleven o'clock in the morning I went up. The ^{door} was open and I walked in and saw Raymond Semple. He was in the sitting room listening to his radio. I then went into the office to tell Mr Mains I was here for my dinner. I had my dinner that Sunday. Mr Mains turned round and told me he had a new house over across the town. He said he had a lot of work for me, painting and wall papering. I'm not sure of the time but he took me over in his own car to the house. He took me to a shed beside the house and showed me a paint tray and a roller. He got me a scrapper and took me into the house. He showed me a bedroom and told he wanted me to do the walls first. He said when you do the walls you can give the ceiling a coat. He then went away to collect his girlfriend called **BAR 1** who works in Barnardos near Whiteabbey. I stripped the four walls of wallpaper and I gave the ceiling

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: R9 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

one coat of paint. Then Mr Mains came back with his girlfriend it was about five o'clock. **BAR 1** made the tea. We had lemon meringue pie and that and then **BAR 1** and him took me to the centre of town and let me off. He gave^{me} a pound or so. I went up a number of days after that, sometimes **BAR 1** ^{there} **R9** was/and sometimes I was on my own. I decorated every time I was up. Sometimes Mr Mains picked me up in the centre of town and left me at the house so that I could decorate. About a fortnight after I had started decorating, it was a Monday, I had my dinner in Kincora. Mr Mains drove me to his house in his car, I think its a dark brown Chevette. When I arrived at the house he asked me to do the bathroom. He got me the wallpaper, all I was to do was to throw the paper into the water. The wallpaper was silver or gold designs. It was very dear. Mr Mains went out and I carried on decorating. He came back about ten o'clock that night. I was in the ^{room} **R9** sitting/watching the TV. So when he came in he asked me how much work did I get done. I showed him the bathroom. Then he turned round and said thats a fantastic job. We came back downstairs and he asked me to go into the ^{the} kitchen in/fridge to get him a glass of brandy. ~~so then he lay on the floor~~ **R9** **R9** I brought the brandy out of the fridge and brought it to Mr Mains in the sitting-room. When I went into the sitting-room with the brandy he was naked and lying on his belly. He said to me that there was cream on top of the TV and to get it and massage it into his back. After I massaged his back he turned round to me and asked me to take off my clothes. I took off my clothes and he told me to ^{lie} **R9** ~~lie~~ on my belly. He then massaged my back with the cream. He rubbed it on my hips and put a bit of it up my arse with his finger. He asked me did I enjoy doing this with other boys. I said no then he asked me to wank him. I wanked him I think he knew I used to do this with Mr McGrath. I wanked him until he came. He asked me then to suck him off. I sucked him but he didn't come again. (Break for lunch 1.05 pm till 1.30 pm). Then he asked me to come up to bed with him. At first I refused him so then I ended in bed with him. So he got me into bed and told me to take my underpants down. So then he tried to put his cock in my arse.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: (SGD) R9

STATEMENT	CONTINUATION	PAGE
-----------	--------------	------

STATEMENT OF: **R 9** CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 3

So I refused because a few times during the day I had diarrhoea and my passage was burning up something terrible. He left me alone and let me get asleep. I went asleep and the next morning when I wakened up I got dressed and he asked me to make him a cup of tea. At the time I didn't know where the tea was so he says the tea is in the kitchen on the wall. I made the tea and went home on the bus. About two days later I went to Kincora in the morning and I stayed for my dinner. Mr Mains took me in his car to his house that afternoon. Then he left me to do the decorating while he went back to Kincora or somewhere. So then that night about five o'clock when I had finished the painting I tidied up and sat and watched TV. Mr Mains came in about six o'clock or so and made me my tea. He went out round seven o'clock and I watched TV. Then he came in that night about ten o'clock, I was watching a film about historic monsters. I could smell drink on him he seemed to be drunk. He told me to go and get the brandy out of the fridge. I brought a glass of brandy back to the sitting-room and he was undressing. He asked ^{me} **R9** to get the cream again and he wanted me to massage his back and hips with the cream. Then he asked me to strip off so I stripped off and he said to me you're a very strong lad. Then he asked me to lie on the floor so then he stuck his cock up me into my arse. Then he asked me to wank him off. So after I had wanked him off he wanked me off. Then I told him I wanted to go to bed to get some sleep. He said to me you can sleep in the front bedroom so I slept there for while and he tried to knock it up me so I told him I was tired again. So he kept on trying to knock it up me. So then I went into another bedroom and slept. The next morning I got up he asked me to make him tea. I did this and left the house. From that day I haven't been back and I haven't done anything else with Mr Mains. Since then I have seen Mr Mains when I ^{him} **R9** go up to Kincora for my dinner about once every fortnight. I last saw last Sunday on the 2nd March 1980, I told him I was getting a flat of my own. I did these things with Mr Mains because I was sort of frightened. I only found lately that these things are wrong. When I was living in Kincora Mr Mains never done anything to me but Mr McGrath did. I went to Kincora in September 1974 so that's when it started. I was in about two

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: R 9

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: **R 9**

CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 4

weeks when it started I can't remember how it started. I remember one time when I was on the landing I met Mr McGrath. I was about to go into the bathroom. Mr McGrath called me and I saw him taking his trousers down round his ankles. So then he asked me to give him a wank. So then I did. Then I told him I was going to have a bath. He said I'll see when you come out of the bath. After I came out of the bath he asked me to go into the bedroom to take my clothes off. So then I took my clothes off and he came into the room and he fucked me by that I mean he stuck his cock up my arse. Then after that he got dressed and went down stairs. I think this happened the first or second week I was in Kincora, nobody else was in the hostel as it was about near enough nine o'clock. About a week later I was going to bed at about nine or ten. When I went up the stairs Mr McGrath was on the landing closing the curtains. Then I went into my bedroom got undressed and was just about to get into bed when Mr McGrath walked in and asked me to wank him off. After I wanked him off he went down the stairs again. This happened between Mr McGrath and me sometimes three or four times a week the whole time I was in Kincora. I remember that it happened a couple of times in the toilet. I went to the toilet one night about eleven o'clock to have a piss. Mr McGrath came into the toilet behind me. He locked the door with the key on the inside. He asked me to take down my trousers. Then he stuck his cock up my arse. Then he asked me to wank him off. Then after that he pulled his trousers up and opened the door and went downstairs and I went back to bed. I remember one night I went to bed early. He came into the room and he told me to take my pyjama trousers off and lie on my belly on the bed. Then he knocked his cock up my hole. That time it was hurting me so I told him to get off. So he got off and went downstairs. I remember one Friday night I was sitting up in my bedroom. I was listening to the radio. Then Mr McGrath came in and told me to take my cock out. So then he took his trousers down to his ankles. Then he bent over the bed and told me to put my cock up him. I held him by the shoulders and pushed in and out of

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: **R 9**

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: R 9 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 5

his arse. I came in his arse. He then wanked me and I think I came again. After that he went down stairs. Mr McGrath and me fucked each other that many times I can't remember all the times. This happened all the time I was in Kincora. I didn't tell anybody about this except my mate R 17 who also lived in the Hostel. I did it with R 17 three or four times. It was him that started it. R 17 used to sleep in another bedroom ^{R 9} ~~there~~ then he came to sleep in my bedroom. I happened to be asleep one night about three months after I went into Kincora. On this particular night R 17 came in when I was sleeping and climbed into my bed beside me. I woke up and he was trying to stick his cock up me. I told him to go back to his own bed but he refused. So then I told him off a few times so he went back to his bed. About a week later R 17 happened to come into the room again. Then I told him to go away to bed but he wouldn't go so he climbed into my bed. So then after he got into my bed I hit him a punch on the head. Then Ritchie Kerr woke up. He was sleeping in another bed. Then he turned round and called both of us fruits. Ritchie Kerr then reported it to Mr Mains. Nothing was ever said about it to me by Mr Mains. One particular Saturday night R 17 happened to be in the bathroom. At this particular time I was going up to my bedroom when R 17 called me into the bathroom. He told me to take my trousers down. Then he knocked his cock up my arse. Then after that he asked me to suck him off. Then he shot the load into my mouth. Then I spat it out. After I spat the load out I told him that was fucking rotten. So I told him not to come near me again. So then one particular night he happened to come into my room and he asked me to wank him. Then he asked me to stick my cock up him. So then I did. I didn't come that night. R 17 and me done this about four or five times together. Away a good bit back when I was in Kincora there was this boy called HIA 534 / R 4 who came up one day to Kincora, he knew my brother and used to live in Kincora. I happened to be going to the toilet when he came into the toilet and locked the door. He took down his trousers and told me to wank him off. I wanked him off. Then after that he told me to suck him. So then I sucked him and while I was sucking him

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: R 9

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: [REDACTED] R 9 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 6

he put his hands on my neck to hold my head down. I told him that'll do. Then after that I hit him because he wouldn't take his hands off my neck. I hit him in the face with my elbow. Then he hit me back with a karate chop. Then that was that finished. That's the only time I was with him. The last time I had sexual intercourse with a man was last July or August with Mr Mains in his house. I've been going with a girl called [REDACTED] who has a flat on [REDACTED] Road at [REDACTED]. I have intercourse with her and don't bother with men..

Sgd [REDACTED] R 9

I have been told that I can correct, alter or add anything I wish, this statement is true, I made it of my own free will.

[REDACTED] R 9

Witnessed: S G Preater D/C
D B Elliott D/Sg

Time commenced: 12.15 pm
Time terminated: 3.30 pm
Date: 5.3.80

[REDACTED] R 9

Checked and Certified to be a true copy of the original.

B. Elliott D/Sg

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: [REDACTED] R 9

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 300

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: DOB

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 3 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 27th day of February 19 80 .

(Sgd.) Norman McLaughlin

Sgd. KIN 300

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

Around about the Spring of 1975 I went to stay at Kincora Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast. This Hostel catered for boys only and it was the Welfare people who put me in touch with it. When I went to stay at the Hostel I was unemployed, but a short time later I got a job with . I was paying £11 per week for my keep at the Hostel. At that time Mr Mains was the Head Housemaster, Mr Raymond Semple was second in charge and Mr McGrath was also employed in a supervisory capacity at that time. When I went into the Hostel the other boys there were R 10 , KIN 313 , KIN 46 , KIN 328 , KIN 236 , R 17 and R 9 . I can't remember for sure when it was but about a month after I went into the Hostel it was general talk amongst the rest of us that R 17 and R 9 were fruity boys. I don't remember how or why this came up but it was general discussion amongst us when we were sitting around chatting in the evenings. Again I can't be sure when exactly it was but I think I was in the Hostel for about six months. At this time I was sharing a front room on the first floor along with KIN 46 and . The room across the hall way was occupied by R 17 , R 9 and KIN 313 .

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: Sgd. KIN 300

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: KIN 300 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

I remember one evening I was going out and I was borrowing KIN 313's overcoat. I was up in my room getting ready to go out and I shouted downstairs to KIN 313 to throw me up the key of his bedroom door. KIN 313 threw the key up to me and I went into his room. I went over to the wardrobe after switching on the light. There were three single beds in the room. I opened the wardrobe door and got the coat out. I turned round towards the beds and saw R 9 lying in his bed under the clothes. He had his hands out from under the blankets and up towards the back of his head. I spoke to him and said, "What is wrong with you, you are in bed early?" He said he was tired after coming from work. I noticed that R 9 was lying on his side. I then noticed the clothes moving at the back of R 9. I went over to the bed and asked him where his mate R 17 was. R 9 said that he was away out. I had an idea that he wasn't away out so I reached down and pulled the blankets off R 9. I saw R 17 was behind R 9, R 17 had his penis up R 9's anus. I am sure of this because when I pulled the clothes back I saw R 17 withdrawing out of R 9. Both R 9 and R 17 were stark naked. I went immediately downstairs and reported what I had seen to Raymond Semple, he was in charge that evening. I went straight up to the room again with Mr Semple and both R 17 and R 9 were back in their own separate beds. Mr Semple did not say anything to the two boys in my presence and in fact I got the impression that he did not believe what I had told him and said that wee KIN 300 would not do that. I did nothing more about it at that time. About a month or so later KIN 313 a friend of mine not from the Hostel and KIN 313 were walking down the road from Ballyhackamore. There is a big vacant house between the garage and the Hostel and we used to go in to the back of it to play cards. The three of us walked round the back of the house and R 9 jumped out of the hedge. We asked him what he was doing and he said he was hiding money. We asked him how much money he had and he said

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: Sgd. KIN 300

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: KIN 300 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 3

13p. We asked him to show us it and he admitted there was no money. We started to question him about why he was there and he finally said, "Don't tell Mr Mains but I was sucking R 17 off". We saw R 17 standing on the other side of the hedge. We left R 17 and R 9 there and I went down to the Hostel and told Mr Mains what I had been told by R 9. I told Mr Mains that McMaster and R 9 were homosexuals and he said, "No that's not happening in this place". He said that he would look into it and keep an eye on the two of them. These were the only two occasions that I saw anything happening. Some time after this latest incident R 17 got a flat at [REDACTED]. I think this was arranged by the Hostel. I remember when R 17 was living in the flat he used to call up to the Hostel and R 9 and he would go out together. I think they went back to the flat but I have no proof of this. Before I left the Hostel R 17 had given up his flat at [REDACTED] and was back living at the Hostel. He told me that his flat had been wrecked by an organisation. As far as the staff at the Hostel were concerned that is Mr Mains, Mr McGrath and Mr Semple at no time during my stay at the Hostel did any of them make any indecent approaches or suggestions to me. I have no knowledge of them being involved in any way with indecent acts and I can say that none of the other boys ever suggested to me that the staff had made indecent approaches to them. I forgot to say that I remember being in KIN 313's room one evening with him. This is the same room that I have already mentioned which was shared by R 17, R 9 and KIN 313. I picked up R 9's tape recorder and switched it on. There was a tape in it and I heard R 17 and R 9 voices. On the tape they were having a discussion about indecent acts which they were involved in with each other. I can't remember it all but R 17 was saying, "R 9 don't tell anybody about what we are at." I got the impression that the recorder was left on accidentally. I asked R 9 about the tape but he denied it was him and R 17.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: Sgd. KIN 300

KIN 300

STATEMENT OF:

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): Over 21OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: [REDACTED]ADDRESS: [REDACTED]

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 10th day of June 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

KIN 300

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I made a statement to the Police on 27th February 1980 about the time I was in Kincora. I know of nothing more than I have already said. The only homosexuality I know of taking place at Kincora was between R 9 and R 17. I personally caught them at it twice. I and my friends dislike that kind of thing and we gave them both a hiding for it. I don't know anything of the staff being involved in homosexuality. I was never interfered with and apart from my brother KIN 313 saying McGRATH had touched him under the blankets one morning when he was waking him up, I do not know of any other boys being touched. I certainly don't know of prostitution or a vice ring involving the boys there or the staff. I have never seen or heard of important people such as civil servants, Justices, businessmen or Policemen visiting the hostel nor of any boys being sexually involved with such people.

(signed) KIN 300

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: MRS HILARY NEILL

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: OVER 21

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: SOCIAL WORKER

ADDRESS: [REDACTED]

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 24th day of April 19 80 .

(Sgd) D/W/Constable M J Reid
.....
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

(Sgd) Hilary Neill
.....
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I am a part-time social worker employed by Eastern Health and Social Services Board. In 1974 I was employed as a full-time social worker supervising the [REDACTED] R9 family, the younger members of whom were in the care of the Board. One of these children was [REDACTED] R9 who was living in Kincora Boys' Hostel whenever the family's case was transferred to me from Mrs Sandra Kerr. I visited [REDACTED] R9 at Kincora approximately once per month and at no time was I aware of any homosexual activity between staff and residents. The only incident which I can now only vaguely recall was mentioned to me by Mr Mains. It concerned [REDACTED] R9 and another boy, whom I think was his room-mate. I don't know the boy's name. From what I can recall there was some question of the two being interrupted while having some degree of physical contact with each other. I cannot remember any exact details but I do know that I did not feel that the incident was of a very serious nature, since there could have been other explanations for the boys' behaviour. Also I considered the fact that [REDACTED] R9 was educationally sub-normal and emotionally very immature and therefore not knowledgeable about sexual matters. He did not have a girlfriend and his interests revolved around football and radios. [REDACTED] R9 was often teased by some of the other boys because of his poor intellectual

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd) Hilary Neill
.....

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: MRS HILARY NEILL CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

ability and he did not seem to make friends easily. I did not mention the alleged incident to **R 9** as I felt this would possibly unnecessarily upset and embarrass him. Although I had known **R 9** for a period of time he did not confide in me and no strong rapport existed between us. This was in contrast to my relationship with his younger brothers. No further incidents were reported to me by any member of staff at Kincora and I assumed the event had been a once-off occurrence. During the time in which I supervised the **R 9** children I was in close contact with **R 9**'s sister, **R 9**, who did not report to me any concern about **R 9**'s care in Kincora. I cannot recall reporting this matter to my team-leader who at that time was Mr Brian Fearon, senior social worker. I have been shown exhibit MJR 1 by WPC Reid and I verify that this is my history sheet on **R 9**, in which appears my report of the above incident.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd) Hilary Neill.....

HISTORY SHEET

Date	REPORT	Initials of Officer
3/12/76	Not seen	
12.1.76	See earlier. Things going worse than some for him	
24.2.76	His recent brief reference to a sort of homosexual incident at the hotel in which Kincora was involved, but this was felt to be no serious consequence. Arrangement to be arranged with ER so that R9 can be assessed for special care - his might prove helpful with future deinstitution problem	
March	Not seen	
25.4.76	R9 ascertained not to be in need of special care - tested by psychologist. No change in behaviour at work or in the hotel. Some hobbies. Banting at work - still continuing. R9 tells me he gives as good as he gets. I advised him not to get too carried away or he might find himself out of a job.	
May	Not seen	
25.6.76	R9 has lost his job in [REDACTED] after repeated warnings about stockpiling etc and hoarding. At the moment doing some painting jobs around Kincora and is fairly hopeful of getting another job in the near future	
July	Not seen	
August	Not seen	
17.9.76	R9 at present working as a road sweeper in the [REDACTED] Road area. Since he likes what he does and is getting paid quite a good wage (£3.00) he has started saving money and hopes to buy get another radio or cassette player. Telling me about Kincora and asking him if he would like me to help him find dig. He agrees and admits that he would find it difficult to look after himself.	
October	Not seen	
November	Not seen. KIN 274 told me R9 had been taken up at a bus stop in the City Centre	
December	Mr. Harris promised to tell me that R9 has been in touch with his mother and planned to spend a few days with her over the Christmas period. He has paid	

involving gross indecency, oral sex and buggery with McGRATH, **R9** (KIMS 79-84 SPS 145), **HIA 534/R4** (KIMS 30-34 SPS 19), **KIN 254** (KIMS 190-192 196-197), and **KIN 255** **KIN 255** (KIMS 193-195).

304. As far as can be ascertained (the statement is so frank that there is no reason to suppose he has kept anything back), **R17** first homosexual acts resulted from encounters with McGRATH, and as is evident from his statement, he quickly became a confirmed homosexual. Certainly he made no complaint to anyone, until interviewed by the Royal Ulster Constabulary detectives in 1980. Quite properly, as he was admitting criminal sexual offences, many as an adult, his statement was taken under caution.

305. McGRATH denied **R17** allegations, the matter was referred to the Director of Public Prosecutions (KIDPP 602 (14 gross indecency) (15 buggery)) and McGRATH was duly charged. He pleaded guilty to gross indecency with **R17** but not guilty to buggery. In accordance with accepted practice the not guilty plea was not proceeded with but left on the file.

306. The evidence shows that the Royal Ulster Constabulary enquiry team painstakingly pursued the matters revealed in **R17** statement. They interviewed **R9** on the same day as **R17** and as with **R17** a cautioned statement was obtained. (KIMS 79-84) By his account, he first became involved in homosexual acts with McGRATH within two weeks of commencing residence in Kincora. Offences of gross indecency and buggery

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: HUGH QUINNAGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 34 YEARS (DOB 13.12.45) BELFASTOCCUPATION OF WITNESS: TELEPHONISTADDRESS: [REDACTED] LONDON [REDACTED]

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 3 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 8th day of May 1980

(Sgd) D/Sergeant John Middlemiss

(Sgd) Hugh Quinn

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I have lived in welfare homes since my birth. My mother abandoned me when I was only a couple of weeks old. I was brought up in children's homes in the Belfast area apart for a period of five years when I was adopted by an old couple who lived in Armagh. I lived with these adoptive parents from when I was seven or eight years old until I was about thirteen when I returned to the children's home in the Antrim Road called Williamson House. From Williamson House I went into Kincora Working Boys' Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road. When I went to Kincora, Joe Mains was the person in charge this would have been when I was about 14 years old, during 1960. I remember the first day I arrived at Kincora, Joe Mains took me to the bathroom, the one on the left as you go up the first flight of stairs. He told me to strip naked and gave me what he called a medical examination. This examination entailed him putting his hand around my testicles and asking me to cough. At one point he said to me "Aren't you a big boy for your age". When he said this he was looking at my penis. I was embarrassed by this and didn't say anything. I cannot remember how long I had been at the hostel when Joe Mains started inviting me into his bedroom which at that time was on the first floor. Initially I thought he did this for the company and I felt quite privileged. This normally happened late at night after most of the

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd) H Quinn

Signature witnessed by: John Middlemiss, D/Sergeant

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: HUGH QUINNCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

other boys had gone to bed. I don't exactly know when it first occurred but on one occasion when I was in his bedroom Joe Mains asked me to masturbate him. I refused at first but he said if I didn't do as he asked he would get me sent to Borstal. At that time I had quite a bad temper and had temper tantrums, when I had these tantrums he used to threaten to get me sent to Borstal, so when he threatened me with it if I didn't masturbate him I believed him. Joe also told me that if I complained about him to anyone in the Welfare Department they wouldn't believe me and I would only get myself in trouble. I didn't enjoy masturbating him but I was frightened of going to Borstal. During these times in his bedroom he would also masturbate me and make me kiss him on the lips. He would kiss me back and push his tongue into my mouth. I should add that when he told me to go into his room he would get me to take off my pyjamas and get into his bed with him. He would also be naked. Some nights he would keep me in his bed all night until the cook, Mrs McCullough, arrived around 7 am in the morning. I would then go and get back into my own bed before she came round to wake the boys up. After I had been masturbating Joe Mains for a short time he started asking me to have anal sex with him. I told him I didn't want to but he insisted. He made me lie on my side and then pushed his penis up my backside. It used to hurt a lot and when I complained about it he would put some sort of cream, vaseline it was usually, on his penis and up my anus. He used to put the cream up inside my anus with his finger then he would have intercourse with me. Joe Mains had intercourse with me about once or twice a week for the first three years I was at Kincora, he stopped during my last year there, I don't know exactly why unless it was because I was getting older and had threatened again to tell the welfare authorities. When Joe Mains was having a relationship with me he would give me extra privileges, he would take me out with him, he even taught me to drive. I wasn't the only boy who was treated like this, another boy who slept in the same room as I did also got extra privileges and used to go into Joe Mains' bedroom at night. I saw him do this on occasions when we were in bed and I hadn't gone to sleep. I never asked **R2** what he went into Joe Mains' bedroom for but I assume it was for the same reason that Joe used to take me

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd) Hugh Quinn

Signature witnessed by: John Middlemiss, D/Sergeant

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: HUGH QUINN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 3

in there. I left Kincora when I was eighteen and came to England. Since I left welfare care I have always kept in touch with people who had looked after me. I send Christmas Cards to Kincora and on odd occasions I would telephone. I visited Belfast last Christmas for the first time in ten years. I had nowhere to stay so I telephoned Kincora and arranged to stay there for a few nights. I in fact stayed about a week and slept on a camp bed in Joe Mains' bedroom. Nothing happened when I stayed for the holidays. I am now a practising homosexual at the present time and I think that I am the way I am as a result of what Joe Mains did with me when I lived in Kincora. I have a certain amount of resentment towards Joe Mains for what he did with me but I have kept in touch with him because when you are an orphan you have no one other than the people who run the homes you have lived in. The only reason I stayed at Kincora last Christmas was because I didn't have a lot of money and couldn't afford to live in a hotel.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd) Hugh QuinnSignature witnessed by: John Middlemiss, D/Sergeant

OCD-25-(169pg) Sussex Police Sta

R 9

STATEMENT OF:

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): Over 21

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 11th day of May 1982

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

R 9

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I have told the Police everything that happened to me in Kincora in my first statement. There is nothing more to tell. The only people who have ridden me were Joe MAINS, McGRATH and R 7. I did muck about with HIA 534 / R 4 but he didn't ride me. I have never been paid any money for being ridden. I have never been taken to any hotels or anywhere else to be ridden or played about with by any other men. When I lived at Kincora I never heard any talk among the other boys about MAINS, McGRATH and SEMPLE being queer.

(signed) R 9

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: RONALD HUGH GRAHAM

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: DOB 23.6.58

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: LABOURER

ADDRESS: c/o [REDACTED]

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 6 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 5th day of March 19 80

(Sgd.) W McGladdery, D/Constable

Ronald Hugh Graham

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I used to live at [REDACTED] Belfast, with my father, mother, brother and sisters. My father and mother were always fighting and when I was about eleven or twelve my mother left home. My brother and sisters and I stayed at home with my father. A short time after my mother left home the social workers put me into Bawnmore Boys' Home. I was in Bawnmore for about three years and I only got home for a day about four or five times in the three years. I liked Bawnmore because BM 3 the head man and BM 4 the head house mother were very good to me. I left Bawnmore because my da wanted me home. When I left Bawnmore I got a job in Mackies. I only worked about three months because I didn't like it. While I was working in Mackies my father died from a brain haemorrhage. I was only left Mackies about a week when the Welfare put me into Kincora Boys' Hostel, Newtownards Road. I was only there for a fortnight and I was then sent to Rathgael. I stayed in Rathgael for six weeks and I was sent back to Kincora. I was about sixteen when I went to Kincora. I was there the second time for three or four months. When I was at Kincora Joe Mains was in charge, Semple was second in charge and then there was another man called McGrath. When I was in Kincora I shared a room with R 10, KIN 344 and R 17. During the day I went out of the hostel for walks and mostly I went to see BM 3

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd.) Ronald Hugh Graham

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: RONALD HUGH GRAHAMCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2.

at Palmerston Home. He was the man who was in charge at Bawnmore when I was there. At nights I stayed in and watched TV. When I was there about two weeks I was in the bathroom one afternoon having a bath. I had the bathroom door locked. I heard someone trying to open the door and a man's voice asked who was in the bath. I said, "Its Ronnie who is that". The man said "Mr McGrath I want to get something". I told him to wait and I heard him walking away. I got out of the bath and put a towel round me. I went out of the bathroom and went up to my room. When I went into the room Mr McGrath was sitting on one of the boys beds. I asked him to get out because I wanted to get changed. Mr McGrath said no I've a job to do. I got my clothes and went out of the bedroom. I walked towards the bathroom and Mr McGrath walked behind me. He followed me into the bathroom and closed the door over slightly. I still had the towel round me and I walked over and sat on the toilet. I was still holding my clothes. Mr McGrath walked towards me and I could see his fly was open. I set my clothes down beside the toilet and when I looked up I saw Mr McGrath had his cock out. He was holding it in his hand. He said I'm going to stick this up you. I was scared and I said I'm going to tell Mr Mains. Mr McGrath said nobody will listen to you. He then said if I didn't co-operate he would hit me. Mr McGrath told me to turn round and hold on to the toilet. I turned round and he said open your legs and he pulled the towel off me. I then felt him sticking his cock up my arse, it was very sore and I told him it was hurting. Mr McGrath said I won't be lon He was holding me round my waist and I could feel him pushing his cock in and out. This lasted for about five or ten minutes and then he pulled his cock out. I felt a bit damp and sore. When Mr McGrath finished he told me to keep quiet about it. He then went out and went into the next bathroom. I felt sick and I was crying the whole time. I then wiped my backside with toilet paper and I found that I was bleeding. I then got dressed and went out for a walk. I didn't tell anybody because I was too scared. I didn't see Mr McGrath again until the next day. He didn't say anything to me he just smiled and walked past. About a week later I was in the TV room watching the teatime news

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgt.) Ronald Hugh Graham

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: RONALD HUGH GRAHAM CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 3.

and Mr McGrath looked in, he didn't come into the room. When the news was over I went out of the TV room to go upstairs and as I passed the office door I saw Mr McGrath sitting at the desk. The door was open and he smiled at me. I went upstairs and lay down on my bed and started to read a book. About ten minutes later I heard someone coming up the stairs. The door of my room opened and Mr McGrath came in. He looked around and then walked over to my bed. Mr McGrath said I want you to do something and I asked him what. He said I want to look at your underpants. I asked him why and he said I just want to see them. I was scared but I took my underpants down. Mr McGrath undone his spare and the buttons of his long johns and he took his cock out. I saw that his cock was hard. He told me to lie on the bed face down and open my legs. I did this and he got onto the bed on top of me. He put his hands on my bum and pulled the two cheeks apart. I think he put cream up my bum because his hands were cold and he put his finger up my bum. He then put his cock up my backside and moved up and down. I was crying and biting into the counterpane. I told him it was hurting me. He stopped after about two minutes and pulled his cock out. He told me to put my trousers back on. I put my trousers on and he told me to rub his cock. I rubbed his cock for two or three minutes and he shot his spunk over the counterpane. Mr McGrath then wiped his cock on the counterpane. He then buttoned his long johns and pulled up his zip. He said, "Don't you be saying anything". He then went out of the room and downstairs. I went to the toilet and wiped my bum with toilet paper. There was blood in the toilet and on the paper. I then went back to my bedroom and lay on the bed. I next saw Mr McGrath at supper time but he didn't say anything to me. About three or four days later in the afternoon sometime, I was lying on my bed reading a book when Mr McGrath came into the room. His fly was open and he had his cock in his hand. It was hard. He said come on get your trousers down. I was scared and I took my trousers down to my ankles and Mr McGrath pulled them right off. I was lying on the bed face down and he got up on top of me. Mr McGrath put his hands on my

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd.) Ronald Hugh Graham...

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: RONALD HUGH GRAHAM CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 4.

bum and separated my two cheeks. He then put his cock up my bum and moved up and down. It was hurting me and I was crying and screaming into the pillow. After about five minutes he pulled his cock out and told me to rub it for him. I rubbed his cock for about three or four minutes and he shot his spunk across the floor. He wiped his cock with his hankie and put it away. He fixed his trousers and rubbed the spunk into the carpet with the sole of his shoes. He told me to keep quiet and not tell anybody. Mr McGrath left the bedroom and went downstairs. I went to the bathroom and wiped my bum. There was a wee taste of blood this time not as much as before. I didn't see Mr McGrath that day again. About two days later in the morning I was in the toilet and Mr McGrath came to the door. He shouted in whose there. I said it's me Ronnie. He pushed the door open and walked in. I was sitting on the toilet. Mr McGrath asked me would I be long and I said no. I got up of the toilet and wiped my bum. Mr McGrath caught hold of my cock and rubbed it a couple of times and told me to turn round. I turned round and he told me to hold on to the toilet and open my legs. Mr McGrath put his hands round my waist and he stuck his cock up my bum. He started to move up and down and I yelled and cried because it was hurting. After about five minutes he pulled his cock out and I turned round. Mr McGrath put his arms round my neck and kissed me on the lips and said you weren't bad. He put his cock away and told me to keep quiet. He then went out of the toilet and into the next bathroom. I sat on the toilet and wiped my bum. I was bleeding a wee bit and I was very sore. I then went downstairs and sat in the TV room. Mr McGrath was in the TV room for a while but he didn't talk to me. The next morning I was in the TV room and Mr McGrath came in and closed the door behind him. He opened his fly and pulled his cock out and told me to rub it. I rubbed his cock for about ten minutes and then he shot his spunk across the chairs. He put his cock away and cleaned the spunk of the chairs with a hankie. He told me to keep quiet and then went out of the room. I sat down on a chair and vomited over the floor. Mr McGrath came back into the room and asked me what's the matter. I told him I was sick and he said go and get the mop bucket and clean it up. I did this. I then

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd.) Ronald Hugh Graham

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: RONALD HUGH GRAHAM CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 5.

went to bed and fell asleep. I didn't see Mr McGrath to the next afternoon I was in my bedroom when he walked in. I was sitting on the bed. As Mr McGrath walked into the room I saw he had his cock out. It was soft. He said I want you to rub it again. I rubbed his cock for about ten minutes and he shot his spunk over the bed. He shook his cock with his hand and then put it away. He told me to clean the mess up and he said you know what will happen if you say anything. Mr McGrath went out of the room and went downstairs. I went to the bathroom and got toilet paper and came back and cleaned up the mess. I was sick again and vomited on the bedroom floor. I just watched TV for the rest of the day. The next morning I was in the bathroom when Mr McGrath came to the door. The door was locked and Mr McGrath asked me to let him in. I said no, because I knew what he wanted and I was getting sick of it. He said, I'll wait here to you come out. I was scared and I said I'm coming now. Mr McGrath said it's just as well because I was going to get some boys, I thought he meant the UDA so I opened the door. When I opened the door Mr McGrath had his cock in his hand. It was hard. He pushed me back into the bathroom and told me to rub his cock. I rubbed his cock for about five minutes and he shot his spunk into the bath. He told me to get out and not to tell anybody. I went to my bedroom, Mr McGrath was still in the bathroom. I saw Mr McGrath about the hostel most of the day but he didn't speak to me. About two weeks later just before I was to leave the hostel to live with foster parents Mr & Mrs [REDACTED], [REDACTED], I was in my bedroom packing my clothes when Mr McGrath came into the room. It was sometime in the afternoon. He said I heard you're leaving and I said yes I am. Mr McGrath said one more time before you go. I said no and he said if you don't do it this time I'm going to tell your foster parents what you're like. I asked him what he meant and he said, I'll tell them about the other times. I was a bit scared. Mr McGrath told me to take down my trousers and get onto the bed. I pulled my trousers down to my ankles and got onto the bed, I was lying face down. Mr McGrath pulled my trousers right off. He got up onto the bed on his knees and took his cock out. He

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd.) Ronald Hugh Graham.....

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: RONALD HUGH GRAHAM CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 6.

told me to open my legs and he got on top of me. He put his hands on my bum and put cream inside my bum. He did this with his finger. He pulled the cheeks of my bum open with his hands and put his cock up me. He moved up and down for about ten minutes. He pulled his cock out and got up of the bed and fixed himself. He told me not to say anything to anybody and my foster parents about what happened in the hostel. He then left the room. I then started to cry and went to the bathroom. There was blood on my backside and legs and my backside was very sore. I then went back to my room and finished packing. I left Kincora Hostel the next day and I haven't seen Mr McGrath since. I forgot to say but this last time Mr McGrath asked me to put his cock in my mouth and suck it. I said no it would only make me sick and he said OK. The reason I did this for Mr McGrath was because I was scared stiff of him. I have never told anybody about this before because I was so disgusted. After I left Kincora I think it was about the middle of June 1975, I went to live with my foster parents Mr & Mrs [REDACTED], Belfast. I had only been in Kincora for about four or five months. I lived with my foster parents for about six months but I left because I couldn't get on with them. I then went to Rathgael where I stayed a year and a month. On 11 January 1977 I went to live at my present address at [REDACTED]. If I need any help now I can 'phone my last Social Worker, Frank Rossop at Rathgael Training School. While I was in Kincora Hostel no one else interfered with me. I didn't know of anything going on like this with any other boys at Kincora Hostel.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd.) Ronald Hugh Graham

charges involving [KIN 254] (KIDPP 610 (1 buggery with [R9] (2 buggery with [R17] (3 buggery with [KIN 255]) and [KIN 255] (KIDPP 611 (1 buggery with [R17] (2 buggery with [R9] (3 buggery with [KIN 254])).

324. The Director of Public Prosecutions has advised that no proceedings shall be instituted in respect of any of these matters (SP EX 9).

325. The statement of Ronald Hugh GRAHAM (KIMS 137-142) outlines a particularly unpleasant series of offences by McGRATH. GRAHAM's parents separated when he was 11-12 years old, and he was subsequently put into care at Bawnmore Boys Home. After a satisfactory stay there for some three years he returned to his home for a time but his father died following a brain haemorrhage and in consequence he was eventually placed in Kincora on 2nd December 1974. He was then aged 16 years.

326. By his account he was forced to yield to McGRATH's wish to commit buggery upon him. He says that he repeatedly suffered pain and haemorrhaging from his back passage due to McGRATH's attentions, and that on two occasions after being required to masturbate McGRATH he was physically sick. He describes how on one occasion he was crying and biting into the counterpane of his bed whilst McGRATH committed buggery upon him.

327. When looking at GRAHAM's statement objectively it has to be noted that GRAHAM appears to be the only boy who was subjected

to serious sexual offences after he had shown he objected to such behaviour. At times his account of the hardship he suffered raises questions as to why he never complained or ran away. One also has to look for a reason why, without any communication from McGRATH other than a smile, he would isolate himself in his bedroom and thereby make himself available for McGRATH's attentions.

328. A possible explanation for GRAHAM's 'complicity' in homosexual acts with McGRATH is touched on when he makes reference to McGRATH talking of 'getting some boys'. It appears that GRAHAM associates this comment with the Ulster Defence Association.

329. GRAHAM is currently lodging with [REDACTED] at an address in Newtownards. It is said that he is very depressed and suicidal. [REDACTED] has requested that GRAHAM be spared any further interrogation by the police and, in the circumstances, although it is of interest to resolve the questions raised in GRAHAM's statement, I have concurred with this request.

330. Ruth MORRISON (KIMS 136), GRAHAM's social worker during his time in Kincora, states that he did inform her he was not happy there and did not get on with the staff, but that he made no complaint of any sexual activity in Kincora.

331. Detective Superintendent CASKEY questioned McGRATH about GRAHAM's allegations (KIMS 363-364 376-378). McGRATH

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

KIN 313

STATEMENT OF:

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: DOB

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS: C/o TENNENT STREET POLICE STATION

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 29th day of February 1980

(Sgd) Norman McLaughlin D/C

(Sgd) KIN 313

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

Around about the beginning of 1975 I was in Welfare Care and was put into Kincora Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road. I was then about sixteen years of age. The staff at the Hostel during my stay were Mr Mains, Head House Master, Mr McGrath, Supervisor and Mr Semple, second-in-charge to Mr Mains. As far as I am concerned none of the staff made any indecent advances to me personally. In fact I couldn't imagine Mr Mains being that type of person. I had my suspicions about Mr McGrath but there was nothing happened to confirm my suspicions. It was general talk in the Hostel at the time. I think McGrath had made advances towards R 9, R 17, R 10 and KIN 37. I have no real proof of this apart from R 10 telling me that McGrath caught him by the private under the bed clothes. I can recall hearing talk at the time I went to the Hostel that some of the boys had hit McGrath for making indecent suggestions. McGrath definitely did not make approaches to me and I had nothing to do with him. As far as Raymond Semple is concerned I knew very little about him and did not have much to do with him. I do remember two or three incidents involving two of the boys in the Hostel. They were

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd) KIN 313

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: KIN 313 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

R 9 and R 12. I remember one night I was sleeping in my bed. I occupied the same room as R 12 and R 9. I was awakened by KIN 300 entering the room and shouting at R 12 and R 9. I saw R 12 jumping out of R 9's bed and getting into his own. There were a few words passed about their behaviour by KIN 300 and that was all. In fact we paid very little attention to R 12 and R 9 because we all knew that they were homosexuals and in fact they were in my opinion both mentally retarded. I also recall one night KIN 300 catching R 12 and R 9 in bed together and calling us up to the bedroom. They were in their own beds when we got up. I also recall one night when KIN 300 and I were coming down from Ballyhackamore. We saw R 9 and R 12 in at the back of a house just above the Hostel. We went round the back of the house and saw R 9 with his trousers down. We saw R 12 sucking R 9 off. When they saw us R 12 ran off. We had a few words about this behaviour with them but it did not seem to do any good. As far as I can recollect they had been caught several times by the boys in the Hostel. I cannot recall personally making complaints about these two boys' behaviour to the staff but I have been with KIN 300 when he made complaints to the staff about their behaviour. The complaints were made to Mr Mains or Mr Semple never to McGrath. I would add that as far as Mr McGrath was concerned I got an uneasy feeling when in his presence. I have heard about the allegations of male prostitution taking place at Kincora Hostel and I would say that they are completely unfounded as far as I am concerned during my stay there. The only things I can recall are the behaviour of R 12 and R 9 but this was limited as far as I am aware to between themselves.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: ... KIN 313

OCD 25-(169pg) Sussex Police Sta

KIN 313

STATEMENT OF: _____

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): Over 21

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: _____

ADDRESS: _____

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 29th day of June 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.KIN 313

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I know of nothing I can add to the statement I made to the Royal Ulster Constabulary on 29th February 1980 regarding the time I spent in Kincora. I do not know of any prominent or important persons such as Justices of the Peace, civil servants, politicians, businessmen or Police officers who were involved or connected in any way at all with the hostel, the staff or the boys. I do not know of any boys at the hostel being involved in prostitution or a vice ring. I was very surprised when I heard the allegations on television. I even find it difficult to believe that MAINS was involved in anything like that.

(signed) KIN 313

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: RICHARD KERRAGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"] : 12th MAY 1961OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: BANQUETING PORTERADDRESS: [REDACTED]TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 4 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 25th day of FEBRUARY 19 80

(Sgd.) G Caskey, D/Chief Inspector. (Sgd.) Richard Kerr
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom SIGNATURE of WITNESS
statement was recorded or received.

I was put into Williamson House, 448 Antrim Road, Belfast, when I was four years old. I stayed there being looked after by the Welfare until I was fourteen. I went to Harberton Primary School until I was eleven and after that I attended Mount Vernon Secondary School. When I was fourteen I was transferred from Williamson House to Kincora Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road. While I was in Williamson House a man who would say he was my uncle - KIN 340 would visit me. A son of his - [REDACTED] - was in the home. He called himself 'Uncle' to all the boys in the home. He brought us sweets. He did not take me out then. His last address known to me was [REDACTED]. Another man KIN 341 who lives on the [REDACTED] used to drive KIN 340 to the home. He sometimes came into the home and spoke to us, that is the boys in the home. Later I got to know these men better and when I was in Kincora I used to visit KIN 341's house and have drinks there. He is married and has two children and his wife lives with him. Only once did KIN 341 and KIN 340 collect me at Kincora Hostel. KIN 341 was driving a car he had hired for 24 hours. That was the evening I was caught for stealing money from the Highways Hotel in Larne. It was the 4th October 1977. The three of us were out that evening for a drink. It was KIN 341's idea that we should

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd.) Richard Kerr

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: RICHARD KERR CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2.

go there for the Country and Western music. I went out with these older men because I had no friends and I knew them from their visits to Williamson House. There was no other reason - just as friends. They phoned me to Kincora and made the arrangements to go out. I had no prior arrangement with them. While I was in Kincora from July 1975 to November 1977 I looked on Joe Mains as a father. I was very fond of him. When I was doing break-ins he said to me that he knew I was doing them. He asked me to tell him the whole story about the break-ins and I told him part of it, that is about doing some break-ins. I mean by break-ins, breaking into houses and stealing. Later the police caught up with me for the break-ins. I used to sit up late at nights discussing my future with Joe Mains. A couple of times he gave me Baby Cham to drink. Once I brought him whiskey which I knew he liked. These discussions and drinks took place in Joe Mains flat in the hostel. I looked up to and respected Joe Mains and while I was in his flat he did not touch me or say anything to me which would have suggested anything of a homosexual nature. At the hostel Mr McGrath, the house master, was known as a homosexual. Boys in the hostel told me that he had tried it on them. Some of these boys are - **KIN 46**, **R 10**, **R 9** and a boy named **HIA 533**. McGrath used to play around with me by pulling my jumper and wrestling with me. He would pull me close to him, his front to my back and press his belly up against me. It wasn't normal wrestling and I knew he was enjoying it in a homosexual way. The boys used to tell me that McGrath put his hands round their private parts. Mr Mains knew that all this was going on because the boys told him. I was not there when Joe Mains was told but the boys told me that he had been told. This all happened while I was in Kincora from July 1975 to 1977 (November). After these complaints were made to Joe Mains the woman cleaner wakened us in the morning. This had always been McGrath's job and it was while wakening the boys he would feel them under the bed clothes. When I made the threats about Joe Mains to the police and social workers that if he did not come to court I would tell all, I was referring to the drinks I had in

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: Richard Kerr

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: RICHARD KERR CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 3.

his flat, that he knew about my break-ins and also about Mr McGrath's behaviour. I thought by making these threats he would come and help me because he would be scared. I never intended to tell but just to put pressure on Joe Mains to help me. The Belfast Juvenile Court after I was a few weeks on remand in Rathgael Training School sentenced me to Borstal Training. In Woburn House I became very friendly with Billy Edmonds the Medical Orderly. He knew that I had no one to turn to and that I got no visits and no presents. He treated me different from the other boys by giving me things and letting me do things that he would not let the other boys do. After I was released from Borstal in February 1979 Mr Edmonds visited me twice at the Park Avenue Hotel where I was staying and had drinks with me. He called with me once at the Bishops Court Hotel, Upper Newtownards Road. These visits happened between February 1979 and May 1979. I went to Preston in May 1979. While I was in Borstal I was visited twice by Joe Mains. I wrote two letters to him asking him to come and see me which he did. I told Mrs [REDACTED] in the Borstal Reception that Joe Mains had come once dressed as a church minister. This is not true because it was Eric Mitcham who is in charge of Williamson House who came dressed in this way. We were not allowed visits in Borstal during the day time and Eric thought if he came dressed as a minister he would get in. He got in and he told me that why he came was to see how I was getting on. I did not ask him to visit me. I was in about four months at this time. I moved to Preston in May 1979 and Mrs Kennedy my Social Worker gave me money for the fare. Before I left Northern Ireland and during the time I was in homes and other institutions I did not make any complaints about indecent behaviour by anyone to any members of the welfare. There were no complaints to make. I only made the threats I have referred to to Detective Scully, Mrs Gogarty and Mr Morrow my Social Workers. In May 1979 I moved into my aunts house at [REDACTED] Preston. I met a man she knows - Mr Derek Robertson who lives at - [REDACTED] Preston, where I now live. I met Derek in Preston in August 1979. I was having difficult times with my aunt, Mrs

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd.) Richard Kerr

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: RICHARD KERR CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 4.

McKenna and Derek knew that. He offered me a boarding room in his house if I got a job. I got a job in a hotel and moved into Derek's house in September 1979. I pay him £15.00 a week rent. He bought me a watch for Christmas. There is nothing going on between him and I. Back in 1978 [REDACTED] who had been in Borstal told me that there was something in the Belfast Telegraph about homosexual play acting in Kincora. I did not see this in the Belfast Telegraph but I believed what he said because I knew it was going on. I met Stephen Waring in Kincora Hostel. He came there after me. I think he came to Kincora in 1977. He and I got involved with a [REDACTED] KIN 274 who was also in Kincora. [REDACTED] KIN 274 planned the break-ins that I have referred to and Stephen and I helped him to carry them out. Stephen and I felt we were under pressure from [REDACTED] KIN 274 and we decided if we were caught we would go to London, take a lot of drink and then take an over dose of tablets. We were intending to commit suicide. It was Stephen who suggested suicide. I did not go to London and I didn't go out drinking with him or take tablets. We were both in Rathgael Training School when he escaped and I heard a short time later that he was supposed to have jumped overboard on the Liverpool boat. Since Stephen's death I have slashed my wrists on seven occasions. Once in the Court, twice in Rathgael and four times in Borstal. Once I was serious, that was in Borstal in a cell. The remainder I was not serious about suicide but only wanted attention for I was crying out for help. I got hospital treatment on each occasion. I was questioned by Mr Morrow and Mrs Gogarty about three times my reason for going with [REDACTED] KIN 340 and [REDACTED] KIN 341. I just said what I have told you. They also asked me why I was so close to Mr Mains. I told them that I looked on him as a father.

RK

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd.) Richard Kerr

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: RICHARD KERRAGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 12 MAY 1961OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: BANQUETING PORTERADDRESS: [REDACTED] PRESTON

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 26th day of February 1980

G CASKEY D/CI
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

RICHARD KERR
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

It was about the beginning of 1977 whilst I was in Kincora Hostel that [REDACTED] KIN 300, a resident there, found a tape under [REDACTED] R 9's bed. He played it on [REDACTED] R 9's tape recorder and it was a recording of [REDACTED] R 9 and [REDACTED] R 17 having sex. On the tape [REDACTED] R 17 was asking [REDACTED] R 9 to wank him. I heard noises to that effect on the tape. After [REDACTED] R 9 and [REDACTED] KIN 46 left Kincora in July 1977 they went to live with [REDACTED] KIN 342 a retired social worker. There was talk that [REDACTED] KIN 342 was homosexual. This was the talk of Kincora. He would visit the boys in Kincora. He talked to me sometimes but never touched me. I remember Joe Mains asking me one night to massage him. I was making his tea in kitchen. Stephen Waring was with me. Stephen said don't go near him he is an old poof. I told Joe that I would not massage him. One other night I was making Joe's tea in the kitchen when he came in and asked me if [REDACTED] KIN 46 masturbated. I didn't know what to say and I changed the subject. I wondered why he asked me that question. I should tell you

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: RICHARD KERR

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: RICHARD KERR CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

that **KIN 46** was found in a bed with another boy in Williamson House. Both of them were naked when found by one of the ladies. He was about 15 at the time. He was also found under a bed with my sister in Williamson House.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: RICHARD KERR

OCD 26-(172pg) Sussex Police S

Richard KERR.

STATEMENT OF:

Over 21

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"):

Telephonist

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

London.

I declare that this statement consisting of 3 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 26th day of October 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

Richard Kerr.

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I am employed as a telephonist at Mount Pleasant Hotel, Kings Cross Road, London. I have been asked by Detective Superintendent HARRISON about the statements that I made in 1980 to the R.U.C.

The first statement is dated 25th February 1980. It is all true up to the point where I talk about my friendship with Billy EDMONDS the medical orderly at Woburn House, Millisle. He didn't do anything to me whilst I was at Millisle but after I left he committed buggery upon me after I had gone to his house. The next morning he made a gift to me of a radio. Twice after that he saw me and attempted to have sex with me but I refused. I didn't tell the R.U.C. about EDMONDS bugging me when they interviewed me in 1980 because I was embarrassed and I thought they were only interested in Kincora. The rest of my statement is true up to the point where I refer to lodging at Derek ROBERTSON's house in Preston. Mr. ROBERTSON and I maintained a homosexual relationship for two years. He didn't force me into the relationship. My second statement dated 26th February 1980 is true. Another man who had a homosexual relationship with me was Brother Eric WITCHELL. After I left Millisle I went and stayed at Williamson House where WITCHELL was in charge. I was at Williamson House for about six weeks. During that time

Richard Kerr.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

WITCHELL buggered me about three times after giving me alcohol. He was the first man to start me off on homosexuality. He was the first man to bugger me. On one occasion when I was about fifteen years old I was picked up by a man in the Springfield Road, Belfast. I returned to the man's house with him and during the course of conversation he put his hand on the inside of my leg. Nothing else happened. I do not know the man and would not know him. I continue to have casual homosexual relationships in London where I live and work. I consider myself to be bi-sexual.

(signed) Richard Kerr.

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 46

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 21 YEARS. BELFAST

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: UNEMPLOYED

ADDRESS: BELFAST.

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 23rd day of February 19 80.

(Sgd.) R J Parry D/C
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

(Sgd.) KIN 46
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I was under the care of the Eastern Health and Social Services Board and was sent to Williamson House and was later moved to Kincora Hostel, 236 Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast. I think this was in July 1976 and I stayed there until 1978 when I became eighteen years of age and left Kincora Hostel. Mr Mains was in charge at the hostel, Mr Semple was his deputy and Mr McGrath was helping in the evenings. I have been asked about my life in Kincora and I can say nothing happened to me, nobody made any indecent or homosexual advances to me, except on one occasion when in about 1977 I had been in a bit of mischief and I was told off by Mr Mains for this and I started to cry. I sat down on Mr Mains couch in his office and he went downstairs to his flat leaving me alone. After a short time there was a knock at the door and Mr McGrath entered with a cup of tea for Mr Mains, he then left the room and returned a short time later. He didn't sit down beside me but leant over me and said don't worry about it and he put his right hand onto my right knee and whilst he was talking to me his hand moved up and stopped just before my crutch near my groin. He then moved his hand in a rubbing motion. I looked at him and he took his hand away and then he walked out of the office. A short time after

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd.) KIN 46

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: KIN 46 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2.

McGrath left, Mr Mains entered the office and I apologised for my earlier behaviour to Mr Mains. A few days later I was talking to Raymond Semple in his room and I told him what had happened and he told me if anything like what had happened again I should tell him straight away.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd.) KIN 46

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 274

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 19 YEARS. DOB [REDACTED]

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: -

ADDRESS: H.M. Borstal, Millisle.

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 17th day of March 1980 .

(Sgd) James O McClURE.

(Sgd.) KIN 274

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

About May 1977 I went to Kincora Boys' Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast, as a full-time resident. I had been in Rathgael Training School up to that time. Mr MAINS was in charge and Mr SEMPLE and Mr McGRATH worked there. When I went into the Hostel I was still at school and I attended [REDACTED] Secondary School each day. About a week after entering the Hostel I left school and got a job at [REDACTED] Training Centre. I stayed in the Hostel for about a month and then I went back to Rathgael Training School again. While I was there I slept in a room, I think it was the first floor, with Richard Kerr. During my time at the Hostel I was not approached by any person to do any indecent or homosexual act. I have no knowledge of any person being involved in any behaviour of this type. The only thing I can think of was one night at the beginning of my stay in the Hostel Mr McGRATH asked me to help him in the kitchen to make the supper.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd.) KIN 274

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: KIN 274 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

KIN 46 who was there heard this and he told me not to go into the kitchen as Mr McGRATH was a bit of a boy. I took from this that Mr McGRATH was a 'queer', meaning homosexual. I did not go into the kitchen.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER. (Sgd.) KIN 274

KIN 46

STATEMENT OF:

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): Over 21OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: UnemployedADDRESS: Belfast.

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 12th day of July 19 82

G. Harrison D/Supt.

KIN 46

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I refer to my previous statement made on 23rd February 1980. I have been asked if there is anything that I can add to this previous statement concerning my time at Kincora and what I know of what took place there. The only thing that I can add is that I was told by KIN 300 that on one occasion he had returned to Kincora one evening and found R 9 and R 17 in bed together. He said he told Mr. MAINS about this and Mr. MAINS did not do anything about it. I was in Kincora for about two and a half years. During that time, apart from the two things I have told in my statements, I have no knowledge of any sexual practices going on. I do not know anything about any businessmen, Justices of the Peace, policemen or Northern Ireland officials being involved with any of the boys or staff and except for what I have read in the newspapers or seen on television I was not aware of it. I have been asked by D/Supt. HARRISON as to what my reaction was to the newspaper and television articles on Kincora. I can only say that I was surprised because I was there and did not know about it. I have been out for a drink with Raymond SEMPLE on about four or five occasions to the Glentoran Club and about seven or eight times

KIN 46

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

KIN 46

2.

STATEMENT OF: _____ CONTINUATION PAGE NO: _____

to the Crusaders Club, but to tell the God's honest truth there was nothing went on between us - he was like a father to me. I was really surprised when Raymond SEMPLE was charged, I never suspected that he was like that, homosexual type.

(signed) KIN 46

Statement taken by D/Supt. Harrison on 12th July 1982 at Mountpottinger Police Station..

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: **HIA 533**
 AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: **DOB**
 OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:
 ADDRESS: BELFAST

TO BE COMPLETED
 WHEN THE
 STATEMENT HAS
 BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 26th day of March 19 80

(Sgd) S G Preater

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
 statement was recorded or received.

(Sgd) **HIA 533**

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I reside at Belfast with my wife and I work as a . In June 1975 when my step-parents didn't want me to live with them any longer I went into care and became a full-time resident of Kincora Boys Hostel on the Upper Newtownards Road. There were two full-time members of staff, Mr Mains and Mr Semple. Another man was part-time, he was called Mr McGrath and he worked every morning and some evenings when Mr Mains was off. Mr Mains and Mr Semple would take turns at sleeping in the hostel on a rota basis. On their nights off Mr Mains and Mr Semple would spend the nights at their mother's houses as both their mothers were ill. Mr Mains' mother lived somewhere in Bangor and Mr Semple's in Fortwilliam. There were about twelve other boys staying in the hostel at the time, three to each room and two had to sleep on beds at each end of the landing. Some of the boys were, **KIN 46**, **KIN 54**, **R 9**, **R 17**, **R 10** and **KIN 328**, Richard Kerr, Stephen Waring, **R 18**, and a couple of others I can't remember their names. Most of the boys were working except for Richard Kerr and myself who were at school. I had been in the hostel for a few weeks when I heard talk among the boys about Mr McGrath. Some of the boys suggested he was a bit of a queer. They would talk about it when we were sitting in the lounge. One morning about two months after I went into the hostel I was sleeping in my bed and I was on my

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd.) **HIA 533**

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: HIA 533 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

own in the room. Everybody else had gone to work and I was on school holidays. I was sleeping with just my underpants on and the bedclothes up to my neck. I woke up when I felt a hand underneath the back of my underpants. I turned round and found Mr. McGrath sitting on the edge of my bed at the top with his left hand down underneath the bedclothes. I was startled and pulled my body away from his hand and sat up in the corner of the bed. He said, "Where's all these wee hairs then". I was shocked and said nothing. Mr McGrath gave a sly grin and said something about me getting up. I felt like banging him and he then left the room. I got up immediately and got dressed and then went down the stairs to Mr Mains' office to tell him what Mr McGrath had done. He wasn't there and I didn't see him for a couple of hours, but when I did see him I told him exactly what Mr McGrath had done. I told Mr Mains that I felt like banging Mr McGrath but he told me not to do that as he wasn't too well, I think he had some kind of heart condition. Mr Mains told me that he would see Mr McGrath about it and make sure he wouldn't be up to waken me in the mornings and that he would get Mrs Smith to do it instead. I told him to make sure he did because I wouldn't be able to sleep if I knew Mr McGrath was going to waken me. Every morning after this Mrs Smith woke me. Nothing else ever happened after that to me and Mr McGrath said nothing about it. I think that night I told R 10 about it and he said something the same had happened to him. R 10 and Mr McGrath didn't get on anyway. I would like to say that Mr Mains and Mr Semple were always very decent to me and I am still very friendly with them and sometimes visit them with my wife. I left Kincora Hostel on my sixteenth birthday on September 1977. Just before Christmas last year I floored the roofspace of Mr Mains' house which is somewhere in the Castlereagh area. My brother was with me all the time as he is an apprentice joiner. Mr Mains' girl-friend was there on that day and she made us dinner. During my time in Kincora my social workers were Mrs Mead and Miss Stanfield. I never told any of these about Mr McGrath because I thought telling Mr Mains was enough as he was the head man.

(Sgd). HIA 533SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd). HIA 533

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: R10

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: DOB

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 14th day of March 1980.

(Sgd) W J A GIRVAN D/CONSTABLE
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

(Sgd) R10
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

When I was about 5 years old, my parents split up and I was taken into care. I was moved about from various homes up until I was about 15 years old, when I went into Kincora Boys Home, Upper Newtownards Road. Joe Mains was the man in charge. His assistants were William McGrath and Raymond Semple. When I first went into the home the boys that were already there told me about McGrath and told me to watch myself with him. They said he was a bit of a queer. They said, "Don't be touching your toes when he's about". Initially I slept in the first room at the top of the stairs on the right hand side. I shared this room with KIN42 and another guy. I can't think of his name. When I was about 3-4 weeks in the Hostel McGrath was wakening us up as he usually did when I felt a hand under the bed clothes. I felt the hand rub my inner thigh and the hand gradually moving up to and rubbing my privates. I jumped up and saw McGrath. I saw him pull his hand out from under the bedclothes. I told him never to do that again. I saw him later on that night in the kitchen in the Hostel. He asked me why I panicked this morning when he was wakening me. I told him I would kill him if he ever did it again. I spent 5 years in the Hostel

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: R10 (Sgd)

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: R10 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

and at no time after that did anything like what I have said happen to me again. For a number of months after that incident I never spoke to McGrath. Where Joe Mains is concerned he never made any advances, approaches or suggestions to me throughout my stay in Kincora. I got on very well with Mr Semple as did the other boys. I have a certain amount of respect for him. During the time I was in Kincora there was a lot of talk about R17 and R9 being found in bed together by KIN 300. There was also a tape recorder found with a tape in it. There were voices on the tape suggesting that they had screwed each other. I'm not sure whose voices were on the tape. There was a fellow there called HIA 533. He told me and the others about McGrath putting his hand under the sheets on his bed and feeling his privates. I think HIA 533 had a swing at McGrath for doing this. There was also talk about McGrath among the boys. This was almost throughout the 5 years that I spent there. It was talk by certain boys that McGrath had made suggestions to them asking them to allow him to touch or caress them. One thing I do remember that made me think at the time that McGrath was a queer was McGrath told me that during the war he was a masseur. The incidents I have told you about are the ones that stick out in my mind. The only persons I have told are my wife and elder brother. I didn't tell Joe Mains about it because I was scared to, but I warned others about what McGrath was like.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: R10 (Sgd)

2.

McGRATH

16.	'G'	p.46
17.	'H'	p.54
18.	'I'	p.56
19.	'J'	p.58
20.	'K'	p.70
21.	'L'	p.77
22.	'M'	p.83
23.	'O'	p.91
24.	'P'	p.95
25.	'R'	p.98
26.	'S'	p.101
27.	KIN 44	p.64
28.	HIA 533	p.52
29.	Ruth Morrison	p.82 (Tender)
30.	Anna Hyland	p.89

Note: Crown do not call Sharon Grey or [REDACTED]

31. Dr Irwin

STATEMENT OF: Elizabeth SMYTHAGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): Over 21OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: Unemployed cleanerADDRESS: [REDACTED] Belfast.

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 21st day of September 19 82R.A. Flenley C/Insp.Mrs. E. SmythSIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

Further to the statement I made to the R.U.C. in 1980, I have been asked by Sussex Police officers if I ever witnessed any incident where MAINS or any other member of the Kincora staff physically assaulted any of the boy residents. I never saw any assault of any description by any member of the staff on any of the boys. Throughout the years I worked there I saw nothing to complain of. I am a married woman and have raised two sons of my own and had I suspected anything wrong was going on I would have done something about it. Until Mr. McGRATH started working at the hostel I used to work from 7 am until about 12.30 pm. Once he started there my hours were reduced from 8 am until 12 noon. About two years after Mr. McGRATH had worked at Kincora Mr. MAINS told me to return to working my previous hours because the younger of two KIN 224 & R 15 brothers resident at the hostel had complained to his mother that McGRATH had told him to zip up his trousers. I couldn't understand why McGRATH's comment should cause so much bother but I agreed to return to my previous hours. Once back to making an early start at the hostel I resumed waking up the boys in the morning as I had done before. I do recall MAINS asked me particularly to wake up a boy HIA533 although he never gave me any reason why.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

Mrs. E. Smyth.

OCD-26-(172pg) Sussex Police S

HIA 533

STATEMENT OF:

Over 21

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"):

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 11th day of May 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

HIA 533

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

Further to my statement of 26th March 1980, I have been asked by the Sussex Police officers if I heard any rumours about the homosexual behaviour of MAINS, SEMPLE or McGRATH whilst I was in Kincora hostel between 1974 and 1976. My answer is no apart from those already mentioned in my previous statement about McGRATH. I did not hear any talk among the boys in the hostel about homosexuality or or being taken to hotels by anybody. I do know that McGRATH used to give Richie KERR a few pounds now and again when he asked for it but apart from that I know of no other boys being given money. My reaction to the reports in the press of vice rings and prostitution is one of shock and horror. I have never seen or heard anything whilst at Kincora or since of such matters. There is no doubt in my mind that such allegations are completely untrue. If such things had been going on at the hostel involving the other boys I would have known of it because we all used to talk among ourselves.

(signed) HIA 533

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 54

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 18 YEARS BELFAST

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 4th day of March 1980

R J Parry

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

KIN 54

SIGNATURE of WITNESS:

I was placed in care in the summer of 1977 after my mother had died and my father could not look after me. I was sent to Kincora Boys Hostel by Belfast Health and Social Services. In charge of the Hostel were Joe Mains, Raymond Semple and William McGrath. I stayed in Kincora for 2 years until after my birthday in 1979 when I joined the army. I have been asked about the conditions of the Hostel or if I was approached by any member of the staff. I can state that at no time did any person make any homosexual or indecent advances towards me although I was told by KIN 46 that R 17 and R 9 were caught in bed together and that they were two fruits. I was also told by KIN 328 or R 10 that McGrath was queer.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS:

KIN 54

WRITTEN STATEMENT AFTER CAUTION

STATEMENT OF: R 18

ADDRESS: 236 UPPER NEWTOWNARDS ROAD, BELFAST 4

OCCUPATION: [REDACTED] AGE: 17 Newtownards

TAKEN BY: JOHN MIDDLEMISS D/SERG AT: KNOCK POLICE HEADQUARTERS

ON: 10TH MARCH 1980 IN PRESENCE OF: D/SERGEANT ELLIOTT

I, R 18, wish to make a statement.

I want someone to write down what I say. I have been told that I need not say anything unless I wish to do so and that whatever I say may be given in evidence.

R 18

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER

JM

I have been in the ef care of the Eastern Health and Educational Library Board since I was eleven years old. I have stayed in three homes, Lissue Hospital, Lisburn, Ardmore House School, Downpatrick and Kincora Working Boys' Hostel where I am at present staying. I first went to Kincora at weekends from Ardmore House School. This was two and half to three years ago. I had been advised by my social worker, Mrs Hylands, not to go to my foster parents at weekends when Ardmore House closed because of problems I was having with them. (Coffee taken at 11.35 pm). Mr Mains was in charge of Kincora and ^{JM} his the second in charge was Mr Semple. The third officer in charge was Mr Magrath. After I had been staying in Kincora a few weekends, ^{JM R 18} He I asked Mr Magrath to rub some cream into my back, I was suffering with ^{JM R 18} per periaris protiais a skin complaint and I couldn't rub the cream in myself. He put the cream on and he didn't concentrate on the spots he rubbed the cream all over my back and gave me the impression he was trying to make advances to me. I told Mrs Hylands about this incident the next time she came up to see me. She advised me to keep away from any conversation which might lead to homosexuality or sex in general and to avoid being alone in a room with Mr Magrath. She also asked me if I was gay and I told her that I was having problems trying to relate to girls and that I found it easier to be with a fella. She asked me if I was repulsed by Magraths action and I told her I was not. She then told me that if she was to carry on discussing problems with me she should become my councillor and stop being my social worker. (Q Whats the difference) With a social worker

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: R 18 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

she is taking the place of my parents and therefore must report to the authorities anything which would threaten me whereas this doesn't apply to a councillor. I was allocated a new social worker a Mr Peter Martin but I didn't discuss these problems with him. The next incident with Mr Magrath was a couple of weeks after I had spoken to Mrs Hylands, I was at the hostel for the weekend and I was drying myself in the bedroom after a bath. He, Mr Magrath, came up and drew the curtains in the bedrooms and the hall. He left my bedroom until the last and came in. I can't remember exactly what he said but he gave me a compliment on my body he said it was a pretty sight or something like that (Q Were you naked) Yes. Then he came over to me and proceeded to stroke my body and massage it (Q Where) He started from the legs, that was his usual starting point and proceeded to work his way up to the hips inside and outside my legs. He worked his way up to my groin (Q What do you call the groin) Well my testicles and penis. I wasn't exactly turned on by it but I didn't mind so I started to stroke him after he had asked me to do the same to him. He dropped his trousers round his ankles, he wasn't wearing underpants. After I started touching his legs he got an erection. He got near to a climax when I stroked his legs and said "rub me, rub me". I rubbed his penis and he came. He came over the carpet. He then pulled his trousers up and went and got some tissues from the kitchen and wiped the come off the carpet. This happened generally every weekend when I was at the hostel, on a Friday night. I remember it was a Friday because ^{R 18 JM} there was a TV programme on at twenty five past nine called 'gangsters' I used to like watching but Mr Magrath would come to my bedroom and I would miss the programme, also the hostel was mostly empty on a Friday night. These incidents generally fell into a form of pattern, depending if the hostel was empty or not. Mr Magrath would sit in the TV room with me and talk to me about homosexuality and life in general. He would explain to me about homosexuality and that people naturally felt that way sometimes. He would ask me what he could do to please me and make me come, but he never did

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: R 18

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: **R 18**

CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 3

(Q Did what) Make me come. He was quite a religious person and we would talk about religion sometimes but homosexuality never came into that. After these talks I would go to my bedroom and get into my pyjamas and he would follow me upstairs or I would go back down to him. These incidents developed, ^{JM R 18} ~~what~~ and he still came easily and very quickly. He was upset that I couldn't come and he was trying to find ways of making me come. He would ask me what I would like him to do to me and what I would like to do to him. He tried different ways of making me come. Sometimes he would pull me

(Q Do you mean masturbate) Yes. He'd try rubbing my penis, hard or softly, quickly or slowly. He'd try pulling me lying on the bed or standing up. Sometimes, on a few occasions he would ^{ask JM} me to put my hands against the wall and bend over with my legs spread out. He would then ^{JM R 18} * put his penis between the cheeks of my bum. He just rubbed it around for a time and used to ask me if I liked it. I used to say that it was alright. (Q Did he ever try to put his penis into your anus) No, he never applied any pressure, no creams or anything like that. When I left Ardmore School, about a year ago I went to live in Kincora permanently. The affair with Mr Magrath continued throughout this time. At one time when I was at the College of Business Studies I went and saw Mrs Hylands during my lunch break. I can't be sure but I think it was March or April last year. I told her that Mr Magrath was still making advances towards me but I didn't tell her the details. She suggested that I discuss the matter with Mr Mains. I told Mr Mains the same as I told Mrs Hylands. Mr Mains seemed shocked and pretty determined to get Mr Magrath out of the hostel. At this stage Mr Mains knew I was gay (Q How did he know) I had told him during conversation at one time. So I said to him not to bother reporting Magrath to anyone, that I would handle it. I didn't want Magrath to loose his job. Mr Mains asked several times after that, nearly every week whether I was still having problems with Mr Magrath but I lied and told him that everything was OK.

^{R 18 JM} ~~At one time~~ During my affair with Mr Magrath I sometimes put my penis between the cheeks of his bum. He would sometimes guide my penis with his hand and other times he would just move back so that I pushed up against him. Other

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: **R 18**

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: **R 18**CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 4

times while my penis was in his cheeks he would reach round behind him and try to pull me off with his hand, but he never succeeded in making me come. (Q Why) I don't come easily, I was always a bit embarrassed with Mr Magrath, because of the situation, he was an officer in charge of the hostel. The last time anything happened between Mr Magrath and myself was about a week before he was suspended from the hostel. This incident took place in the kitchen, it was half ten in the morning and a lot of people were about the hostel. He just put his arms round my waist and pulled me close to him. He touched my penis through my trousers and then let me go. **R 18** About seven or eight weeks ago I got home from work and found that Clive Clive Scoular was holding a meeting with the boys and the staff in the office. I went in and he was telling the meeting that serious allegations had been made about the hostel concerning homosexual prostitution. He also referred to homosexual activity in the hostel and I immediately thought he was referring to me and I blushed and looked towards Mr Magrath. He was quite red and looked everywhere except at me. That was the first time I had heard of the newspaper allegations, in fact Mr Scoular showed us a copy of the article. A couple of weeks before he was suspended, Mr Mains told me that if the police **R 18** **JM** ~~came~~ or reporters came round about the homosexual allegations to be careful what I told them about Mr Magrath. (Q Was Mr Magrath the first affair you had) No, the **JM** **R 18** ~~the~~ first time was when I was about eleven. I was in a cinema in Dublin, it was during the holidays. I went to the toilet and **JM** ~~they~~ there was this fella pulling himself off in there. I sort of looked over and then went to the toilet. I had a sort of an erection and the fella must have seen it because he followed me out and sat next to me. He started touching my leg, then he went back into the toilet and I followed him. We went into a cubicle and stripped from the waist down. Thats when I had my first 'blow job' and gave my first 'blow job'. (Q By 'blow job' you mean oral sex do you) Yes. My next experience was when I was twelve or thirteen. I was home for the weekend from Lissue Hospital. I went into the toilets at Ward Park, Bangor, near the Bowling green. I was sitting in the toilet when a note was pushed under

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: **R 18**

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: R 18 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 5

the door. It said something like "Are ^{R 18} ~~if~~ you interested in sex" I wrote "Yes" on it and pushed it back under the door. When I had finished and came out of the toilets there was a man waiting outside. This man took me in his car to a new housing estate in Bangor, I don't know where it is exactly. He took me to his home where we talked for a while then he suggested we went up to bed. We went upstairs to the bedroom and stripped off completely then we got on the bed and I laid down and he sat astride me and we pulled each other off. We kissed each other but he did not try to have anal sex with me. I stayed at the house for a couple of hours then he gave me a lift home to Crawfordsburn. This man was about 23 years old and drove a white sports car with 'fog' headlamps. I think it was a T.R.7. After that I went to the toilets every weekend I was at home and went with a number of different men. Generally we just pulled each other off although on a couple of occasions men did try to have anal sex with me but I couldn't, It was too ^{JM R 18} ~~small~~ sore. I was never given money for this although once in a toilet a fella said he would give me money if I exposed myself to him but I didn't do it. I stopped going to the toilets when I went to Ardmore House School. I didn't have any experiences after that until Mr Magrath when I started staying weekends at Kincora. While I was at Kincora, September last year (1979) I had an affair with a guy who worked in a hair dressing salon. This went on for about five months and during this time I had anal sex with this man at his home and in Dublin when we went there for a weekend during last November. I do not wish to name this man. (Q Did you tell Magrath about this man) No I didn't. The last time I had anal sex was last Saturday (8/3/80). This was with a man I met at a party in Eglinton Avenue. I spent the night in bed with him at the house. On this time ~~he~~ I took it, that is he entered me. I do not know who this man was other than he is studying at Queens and is a teacher in Portadown. I have read the above statement and I have been told that

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: R 18

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: R 18 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 6

I can correct, alter or add anything I wish. This statement is true,
I have made it of my own free will.

R 18

Statement taken at Knock Police Headquarters commencing at 11.30 pm
10/3/80 and terminating at 2 am on 11/3/80 in presence of Det Sgt Elliott

John Middlemiss D/Sergeant

Witnessed by: D B Elliott D/Sgt

Checked and certified to be a true copy of the original.

B B Elliott D/SgtSIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: **R 18**

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: RICHARD JAMES ANTHONY MILLER

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: DOB 5.2.62.

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: BARMAN

ADDRESS: [REDACTED] CO. DOWN.

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 3 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 19th day of March 1980

(Sgd) W J A Girvan D/Constable

J Miller

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

At present, I live alone at [REDACTED]. In October 1977 I was taken into care. Before that I lived with various relatives, I couldn't get on with my mother and it was because of this reason I was taken into care. My Social Worker was KIN 335 who works from Ballybeen Square, Dundonald. He arranged for me to take up residence in Kincora Boys Hostel, 236 Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast. I went into the Hostel in October 1977. The staff at that time were, Joe Mains was in charge. His assistants were Raymond Semple and Mr McGrath. I was given a bed in the front bedroom on the top right hand side of the stairs. This room overlooked the Newtownards Road. I shared the room with Gary Hoy and KIN 260. KIN 48 was another one whom I shared a room with. Other boys in the Hostel were, KIN 54, R 18, KIN 46, KIN 52, KIN 50 and R 21. During my stay I knocked about with R 18 at weekends. On nights during the week I went to Knock Youth Club, Kings Road and it was only about one night per week I found myself in the Hostel. In the mornings either one of the cooks or Mr McGrath would waken us up about 7.00 am. Virtually every morning McGrath wakened me, he put his hand under the bedclothes and

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: J Miller

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: RICHARD JAMES ANTHONY MILLER CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

touched me either on the back, my backside or my privates. He would do this just before I woke up and by his doing this I woke up. McGrath would say nothing and just walk out of the room. He would only do this if the other boys in the room were asleep. For some reason he would waken me first. I never said anything to him about this because I was probably scared of him at that time. During my time in Kincora there were a number of times when McGrath made his feelings towards me known. There was once in the kitchen when he came up to me and said something like, "Did I ever tell you I think you're a nice looking boy?" I asked him what he meant. He said something like, "There's nothing wrong with it, God said it's right to be a homosexual". He started patting me on the back. I told him to clear off. I walked out of the kitchen. The next time was in the TV room about 2 - 3 weeks later after the kitchen incident. There was only him and me in the Hostel. He made the suggestion that we go to the kitchen as he wanted to have a wee chat with me. We went to the kitchen. He asked me to take my trousers down. I didn't do it. He tried to talk me into taking them down, but it didn't happen. He didn't touch me either. We went back to the TV room. He never spoke to me the rest of that night. The next night he started the same thing again. I was in the bathroom at the time. He came into the bathroom. He made the excuse by asking me if I needed anything. I was fully clothed when he came into the bathroom. He started to kiss me on the neck. I told him to get lost. About a week after that, in my bedroom he came in and took my trousers down. He said that it was okay and the right thing to do. He said that we were on our own and there was nothing to worry about. I still had my underpants on. He started to rub my privates and began to masturbate me. I ran out of the room and cleared off. I had only one leg in my trousers. This type of thing in the bedroom happened 3 - 4 times, over a couple of weeks. Once when I refused he grabbed me by the arms and forced them up my back and took my trousers down. I struggled to get free of him and managed to do so. I reported this to Mr Mains. He said that he would sort it out and to leave it with him. I can't remember if I told my Social Worker. McGrath asked me to bugger him and has asked me to let him

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd) J. Miller

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: RICHARD JAMES ANTHONY MILLER CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 3

wank me. There were rumours in the Hostel that **R 18** was gay and that he and McGrath were having a sexual relationship. During my time in Kincora I sometimes spent weekends there. On either a Saturday or Sunday I went out with Mains in his car to his girlfriend's house. He drove a brown Chevette. His girlfriend is called **BAR 1**. I did the gardening for her. He gave me a £5 note usually. **BAR 1** lives in a semi-detached house in the **██████████**. Mains has never made any suggestions to me to commit any sexual acts with him. I don't know whether Mains took other boys up there or not. I would like to add that none of the inmates made any suggestions to me either. There was nothing more serious happened to me while in the hostel other than what I've told you about.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: J Miller

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINAGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: OVER 21OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: DETECTIVE CONSTABLEADDRESS: HEADQUARTERS CRIME SQUAD, RUC, KNOCK, BELFAST.TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this

18th

day of

June19 80.

.....
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

.....
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I am a Detective Constable of the Royal Ulster Constabulary attached to Headquarters Crime Squad, Knock, Belfast. At 9.40 am on 1 April 1980 I saw the accused, William McGrath, DOB 11.12.1916 of 188 Upper Newtownards Road at Mountpottinger RUC Station. I was accompanied by D/Sergeant Elliott. D/Sergeant Elliott told McGrath our identities and that we were making enquiries into alleged homosexual activities at Kincora Boys' Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast. McGrath was cautioned by D/Sergeant Elliott but he made no reply. D/Sergeant Elliott then asked McGrath to tell us about his antecedent history and background. This antecedent history began from McGrath left school at 14 or 15 years of age right up until the year 1971. McGrath told us that in 1971 he joined the staff of Kincora Boys' Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road and the staff then were Mr Joseph Mains who was in charge and a Mr Raymond Semple who was second in charge. He was asked what his duties were when he first went to the Hostel and he said that they were the same then as they were up until the time he was suspended. These duties were from 6.45 am on four days of the week - that was Tuesday, Wednesday, Thursday and Friday and that he worked on those days up until between 12 pm and 1 pm. His duties entailed attending to the paper-work

.....
SIGNATURE of WITNESS: Norman McLaughlin

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

in the office and supervising the boys going out to work. He was asked if he woke the boys up in the morning and he said "No, very seldom, only after the female staff could not get them out to work". He went on to say that the idea was to try to get the boys out in relays and that by eight and a half am they had all left the hostel unless some boy who was not working. He did not see the boys again until he came on duty at nights. He was asked if Mr Mains and Mr Semple were there in the mornings and he said yes they were but that he was not residential and the other two were. He was asked what other hours he worked and he said that he worked on Tuesday, Friday and Saturday evenings between 7 pm and 12 pm and that this was to supervise the boys in the hostel. He was asked if the boys went out often and he said that on a Tuesday night there would usually be three or four boys in. When asked about Friday and Saturday he said that Friday and Saturday was a most popular night for them to be out. He was asked what he did on those nights and he said that he would just sit around and read a book and wait until the boys came back. The interview continued in question and answer form and the questions were noted by me and the answers given by McGrath were also noted at the same time. D/Sergeant Elliott posed the questions to McGrath -

Q Allegations have been made against you in the past?

A The first time was 10 years ago after I took over in Kincora. An anonymous letter or a telephone call was made to Strandtown Police who informed my headquarters - they got in touch with us. We had a conference with a Miss Wilson and Mr Mains.

Q What was the allegation?

A That I was engaged in homosexual activity.

Q Were you?

A It was a political attack.

Q Did you know from whom?

A Yes, I thought the UVF.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 3

Q Who?

A I don't know.

Q Why?

A I am in TARA and we are against all lawlessness around and we exposed ourselves to these people in the UVF.

At this point in the interview D/Chief Inspector Caskey entered the room and identified himself to McGrath, the time then being 10.10 am. The interview continued in question and answer form and Mr Caskey asked the following questions:-

Q You have heard the allegations made against a member of staff at Kincora - is there any truth in these allegations?

A Absolutely none.

Q Tell me why a number of these boy residents should make allegations of homosexual behaviour by you which seems to follow a pattern?

A I don't know.

Q Let me quote from a statement of one of the boys - Mr Caskey then read from statement number 43. This statement had been made by Ronald Graham. When he had finished reading part of this statement (Page 2) to McGrath he asked the following questions:-

Q What have you to say about that?

A Well it is a lie.

The remainder of Graham's statement was read to McGrath and the following questions asked -

Q What have you to say to that?

A Unbelievable.

Q Do you think that these were proper things to do to a boy?

A Very wrong to do.

Q How can you explain why a number of boys who never met each other should make similar allegations against you?

A I don't know, it is a hazard to my job.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 4

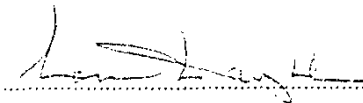
- Q How do you explain these boys making similar allegations?
- A I can't.
- Q Several different police officers have interviewed these boys and have got the same picture of you interfering with them?
- A I can't explain that.
- Q Do you want all these boys to have to go into Court and explain what you did to them?
- A These will be other stories come out in Court.
- Q What do you mean.
- A These will have to be a rubuttal to these allegations.
- Q What do you mean?
- A We will have to deny them.
- Q Can you provide us with details?
- A No I will not do that now.
- Q Your name appears in the Newsheet Focalin?
- A Yes.
- Q There are other names mentioned in the newsheet?
- A Peter Robinson.
- Q Do you know him?
- A Never met him.
- Q Who else?
- A Clifford Smith.
- Q Who is he?
- A A teacher at Newtownbreda School, I think he is a history teacher.
- Q How long do you know him?
- A A long time, I met him in the Orange Order when we lived in Wellington Park. I met him through Orange activities. He was in digs near the University and his flat was raided and Orange papers taken. He knew my wife took in borders and he came to live with us, after subversive people raided his room.
- Q How long did he live with you?
- A About 3 years up until he got married.
- Q Are you worried about the allegations?
- A Yes.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: L. L. Laughlin

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 5

- Q What have you to say about them?
- A I completely deny them, there is nothing I would say here would change your opinion of me.
- Q Try us?
- A I don't imagine that I could change your mind about me.
- Q What do you understand by an emotional block?
- A It is a very common complaint. Some people cannot even play a piano.
- Q How do you get rid of it?
- A Medical people will deal with it.
- Q Have you ever dealt with it?
- A On scores of times I have talked from platforms about it.
- Q What about an individual?
- A I have, if I had been asked.
- Q Who?
- A I will not name them.
- Q Why?
- A It is part of understanding to talk to people.
- Q Did you ever study what an emotional block was?
- A I took a course in Astral Psychology as it is called from J Wesley McKinney and Doctor Northridge, both ex presidents of the Methodist Church.
- Q How long did the course last?
- A Monthly, over a period.
- Q Do you feel qualified?
- A Only elementary.
- Q Did you ever talk to any of the boys about an emotional block?
- A I could have, you got to be able to talk to people.
- Q Do you talk to people who have sexual problems?
- A Not that I know of.
- Q Wouldn't the allegations of some of the boys back this up?
- A No.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 6

Q Did you ever write to people on emotional blocks?

A Not to my knowledge.

Q Would you say that letters from one male to another male containing romantic matters would be homosexual?

A Yes, they would be, I would say so. If there is a physical element one would say it was homosexual.

Mr Caskey then read from a letter the following (Exhibit DBE1) -

"Keep your big legs well scrubbed, someone might want to see them again".

Q Isn't that peculiar?

A It depends on the context, it could be innocent or it could be vile.

Mr Caskey read again a letter (Exhibit DBE1) -

"You are quite a boy, irresistible etc".

Q What context is that in?

A It could be innocent or it could be vile.

Mr Caskey continued to read from the letter (Exhibit DBE1) -

"Don't forget to bring bathing briefs home. However my dear etc".

McGrath "mmmmm Garland".

Q Did you write that?

A It sounds like a letter I wrote to him.

Q In what sense?

A In the sense that my wife and I invited him to go on a holiday.

Mr Caskey then read from a letter beginning "Now my dear etc".

McGrath interrupted to say - "To reduce to writing is impossible what is so big".

Q What is so big?

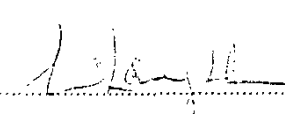
A His opening to his understanding to what was happening in Ireland.

Q Here was a lad from the Shankill with average knowledge of what?

A History of his country.

Q Religion or politics?

A Religion and politics mixed. The burden of my life has been to make people understand the position in Ireland.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 7

Q What has "Bring your bathing briefs with you" to do with that?

A Because he had already been invited to a holiday and that was one point to indicate that it was a holiday. He was thrilled at having a holiday over the border.

At this stage the questions and answers were written by D/Sergeant Elliott. D/Chief Inspector Caskey quoting from Exhibit DBE 1 "So keep those legs of yours well scrubbed, someone will want to see them again etc etc".

Q Who will want to see them again?

A That was the holiday we were going on. My wife and I had been kidding him about the girls looking at him on the beach.

Mr Caskey - "Just 14 more days and 13 more nights etc etc". What does that mean?

A Yes, perfect. Exactly what it says. When he came home from College we would elucidate in what we had planned to do.

Q What?

A In relation to religion and politics.

Q What had Mr Garland to do?

A That will come out in Court.

Q What you are saying is that you are not prepared to explain Garland's reason for discontinuing his way of life with you?

A I don't like the phrase.

Q Discontinuing his association?

A It will all come out in Court. I'm holding in reserve my explanation.

Q Why?

A That is the position, pointed out by my legal adviser. You don't think I would have taken myself on a holiday and think this was a lot of hot air.

Q Were you taking action against any newspaper?

A It's too early for that.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 8

Q Why?

A Simply because it appears to be more to it than a spicy story against us. I believe it is a political campaign against us.

Q Are you saying there is no reason for these allegations of homosexual behaviour at Kincora?

A I have no idea where Mains and Semple fit in. Nothing has been done by me and I have no suspicions that they were involved. If so I would not have remained in Kincora. This is a political campaign against me and TARA. We don't make titles - we don't have generals or brigadiers.

Q Can you give the date of TARA's formation?

A It's difficult. It never was formed. It's not an organisation.

Q Where was it formed?

A It just grew out of nothingness. There was a group and lectures regarding events and then all the trouble started, but there was TARA meetings for 10 years prior to the trouble starting. It started as a study group. In those days you could have used the Presbyterian Hostel. Some were held in Orange Halls in various places in the country. If there was any necessity to have a public hall, that would have been done

Q Any meetings held in your house?

A Say in Wellington Park, there were meetings held in our big drawing-room. That would have been about 20 people.

Q What was the strength of the group in 1970?

A You can't join TARA. You don't become a member, there is not a TARA member in the country.

Q If it's not an organisation, as you say, then why does it require your post as secretary?

A If someone requires a meeting, there are people scattered in various churches throughout the country.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 9

Q Do you keep a list of members?

A No we don't have members.

Q Then who are these people?

A We know there are certain people in the Orange Order, in the Masons who are interested.

Q How are the members known to you?

A We have met them in Orange and Church connections to formulate a Ginger Group. Supposing a situation comes up, for instance, devolution or integration.

Q You're talking about a pressure group?

A Yes.

Q Is it a secret organisation?

A No.

Q Do people swear an oath of allegiance?

A We have no oath ritual etc.

Q If TARA is not an organisation and it has no members affiliated to it then who is responsible for the distribution of leaflets?

A They're printed, there's a considerable supply in my home.

Q Who is responsible?

A Last week I walked into a newsagent's shop and the newsagent knew that I was a member of TARA. He asked me for a parcel of booklets for a lady who was going to Canada and America. That lady left last week and took these with her.

Q Who is responsible for the distribution?

A They came to my home from the printers.

Q Who runs TARA?

A There's a loose connection with the British Israelites. There's no committee and I'm not responsible to anyone.

Q Isn't it true you started this organisation as a front for your homosexual activity?

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 10

A That's ridiculous. Are you suggesting that all TARA members are homosexual.

D/Chief Inspector Caskey then referred to (Exhibit No NML1) and produced same to McGrath.

Q Who wrote that?

A I wrote every word of that book.

Q Who formulated the TARA proclamation?

A I wrote every word of it. I wrote it in that form.

Q Have you been a member since it came into being?

A Yes.

Q Whose idea was it?

A I suggested a name. It grew up from the Orange Institution.

Q How long ago?

A I'm in it a lifetime.

Q Would you agree with me that everything you've said up to now suggests that you are TARA and TARA alone?

A I couldn't possibly be that.

Q You can't name the founder members?

A No I can't, there are none. There are scores of them.

Q Have you a set of rules?

A Only what is contained in that book and the other leaflet, the TARA Group (Exhibit No NML2). There are no rules governing TARA, it's for a way of life.

Q What are the aims of TARA?

A To maintain the connection between Ireland and Britain and to maintain our freedom as a Protestant people. We are not anti-Catholic. I think our literature proves that conclusively. Our aims are in that document.

Q To sum it all up you're a founder member of TARA?

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 11

- A If you culminate the idea that it was formed. We believe organisations have been the curse of this country. Supposing we wanted to organise a meeting in Tyrone. People would come along. We are purely a pressure group to influence others.
- Q How do you communicate with people?
- A You would know someone in the area who is sympathetic and tell him the time and date. He is free to bring along interested people.
- Q Communication is by word of mouth?
- A Yes, there would be people there whose names I wouldn't even know.
- Q What does TARA stand for?
- A It is the seat of the ancient Kings of Ireland, that's where the present seat of the present Kings is planted.

D/Chief Inspector Caskey then referred to the statement of

KIN 46 :-

- Q Do you know **KIN 46**?
- A Yes I know him.
- Q He was in Kincora between July 1976 and 1978?

Reference was then made to the Kincora register of residents - PJM 3.

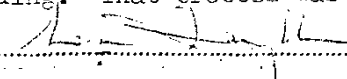
- Q **KIN 46** has alleged that you indecently assaulted him by putting your hand on his knee and moving it up inside his groin and then moved your hand in a rubbing motion, and that this was done on the couch in Mr Mains' office. What do you say to that?
- A A complete denial.
- Q Is there any reason for him saying that?
- A The only time that there was any physical contact between **KIN 46** and myself was when I had to drag him by the scruff of the neck when he was involved in a fight with another lad. He went upstairs and returned to the sitting-room where I had separated him and was about to attack me. Other boys came to my assistance.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 12

- Q This is a serious allegation, why should **KIN 46** want to make such an allegation?
- A He must be telling lies. You're not dealing with perfect gentlemen.
- Q He is one of many boys who have made allegations?
- A Yes you have underlined that.
- Q Does that mean they're all telling lies?
- A Yes, I have told you I have had no homosexual activity at any time.
- Q Before I outline all the allegations I can tell you that this is a relatively minor one compared to others?
- Q Did you know a boy called Ritchie Kerr?
- A Yes he was resident in Kincora. He was actually in twice.
- Q He has alleged that from July 1975 to November 1977 that you would play around with him by pulling his jumper and wrestling with him and that you pressed your belly up to his back in a homosexual way?
- A Ritchie Kerr said that.
- Q Comment?
- A Not one bit of truth in that. From the day he came there he continually showed animosity. He was one of the few boys who did not conform. There was always stress and strain between us. That is partly explained in some cases because the officer on duty in the mornings always fell for ill will because he has to insist on the boys getting up.
- Q Kerr told Mains about this and after that the boys were wakened by a woman cleaner and by that the complaint to Mains was that you interfered with boys?
- A When I went to waken them.
- Q When you went up to waken them in the mornings, did the woman cleaner take over that responsibility?
- A No it was a free and easy arrangement, there was no hard and fast rule. The last two years there was two boys who were out early but that only involved switching on the light and giving them a shake, and leaving the light on on the landing. That process was repeated

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 13

later in the morning.

Q Why should Kerr, like **KIN 46**, make such an allegation against you?

A I haven't a clue.

Q Didn't you say earlier it was your responsibility to get the boys out?

A That is true, there was no particular responsibility.

Chief Inspector Caskey then referred to the statement of **KIN 48** -

A That's a long way back, that's the boy who's in England, married. D/Chief Inspector Caskey replied "Yes".

McGrath stated "He married last June out of Dr Barnardo's Home, what did he say?"

D/Chief Inspector Caskey -

Q He said that one morning he woke up to find you had your hand under his bedclothes touching his thigh?

A Yes.

Q That he told you to beat it. Is that true?

A No sir, I shook him by the shoulder. If he attributed it to a homosexual approach he's telling lies.

Q Did you have your hand under the bedclothes?

A No I did not.

Q Do you know a person called **R 12**?

A Yes, that's going a bit back.

D/Chief Inspector Caskey - "Yes from May 1973 until May 1974, do you accept that?"

A Yes.

Q He has said that you sexually assaulted him on several occasions in the hostel whilst an inmate there?

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 14

A Yes, not true.

Q Let me take you through the points then -

"He says one night that he was alone in the hostel with you when you asked him to go to the toilet with him and when you got into the toilet you opened his trousers and pulled them and his underpants down to his ankles and then you undressed in a similar way and made him bend over and hold on to the toilet seat and that you committed an act of sodomy with him and that this hurt him very much. What do you say to that?"

A A complete denial, there is not a word of truth, it would be revolting.

Q He says that this happened on a number of occasions?

A My goodness.

Q Including that you asked him to suck him off and that you put your penis into his mouth?

A Oh please.

Q And you ejaculated into his mouth?

A Never in my life.

Q He says that on another occasion you sucked him until he ejaculated and this went on for a considerable period?

A No truth in it sir.

Q He says he was frightened of you and that was why he did it?

A That was the very opposite to the relationship with **R 12**. He was a foolish lad and certainly those things are not true.

Q A medical examination has shown that the boy has had sexual intercourse in this fashion?

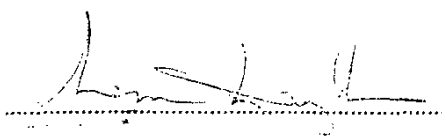
A That's understandable.

Q Why?

A Because he openly talked about his activities around the City Hall.

Q What do you mean around the City Hall?

A Around the toilets.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 15

Q Why should this boy make a serious allegation against you?

A It's a mystery to me.

The interview continued in the same form - questions and answers and the questions and answers were noted by me. D/Chief Inspector Caskey then read from statement number 37 - statement of **KIN 44** -

Q Did you know **KIN 44**?

A Yes, he joined the Army.

Q Would you agree that he was there in 1974 for about one month?

A I think he was in two or three times, at least twice.

Q The 12 October 1973 to June 1974, do you agree?

A Yes.

Q He says on the first occasion that you had a conversation with him about men interfering with him sexually and that you put your arm around his shoulder like a man and a girl do?

A That is no offence.

Q Did it happen?

A I don't know.

Q Was it homosexual advice you gave him?

A No I would only put my arm on his shoulder.

Q On the second time in Kincora he says that one evening whilst alone with you watching television that you tried to kiss him?

A No sir, that is really foreign.

Q Two or three nights later you tried to kiss him again?

A Nothing.

Q Two or three nights later you did kiss him on the cheek?

A No truth in it.

Q Why should he say that?

A I have no idea why.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 16

Mr Caskey then read part of statement number 43 - statement of Ronald Hugh Graham. Mr Caskey told McGrath that Graham had been in Kincora Hostel from December 1974 to June 1975 -

Q Did you know him?

A Yes.

Q Is it right he was then about 16 years of age?

A Well they are supposed to come at 16 and stay until they are 18.

Q He has made serious allegations against you - in fact I would say that he alleged you raped him?

A What is the difference in rape and other incidents you mention except is one against the will.

Q He means rape by forcibly making him submit to you. You ask what rape is - rape can be committed through force by putting a person in fear or by threatening someone in order to achieve your objective, namely sexual intercourse. Why should he make the allegations which have already been put to you earlier?

A I have no idea, staggering.

Q Do you agree it is horrific?

A It does, he must have a wonderful imagination.

Q If the allegations are true, wasn't he at the mercy of a dangerous man?

A I would agree whole heartedly.

Q At the mercy of a man who was responsible for his care?

A That is different, yes if the allegations were true.

Q This boy said that he told you that he was going to report you to Mr Mains and you said "Nobody will listen to you"?

A That never happened either, I would imagine that Mr Mains would have taken it to the right authority.

Q Did Mr Mains ever speak to you about complaints from boy residents?

A Only on one occasion when we had two brothers in who were the

KIN 224 & R 15

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 17

- Q Is that the only one?
- A Yes, apart from the original accusations.
- Q I am telling you that similar allegations of homosexual acts by Mr Mains have been made by some of the other residents?
- A You are telling me Mr Mains is accused.
- Q If that is the case then would there not be some truth in what Graham has said when he said he would report you to Mr Mains and that you said "Nobody will listen to you"?
- A These circumstances would be very damning, they tie in perfectly, but I have no suspicion that Mr Mains was involved with boys or that Mr Semple was involved. I have discussed this with my folk at home and said if it was going on I was not involved. If this were true I would have to be a very busy man. I left on a Saturday night and was not back until Tuesday. I was never there at the weekends. I never saw a boy all day Sunday and Monday and on a Tuesday only for 1 $\frac{1}{4}$ hours in the morning and again at night and there was always a number of boys in on a Tuesday night. I saw them again for 1 $\frac{1}{4}$ hours on a Wednesday morning and didn't see them until Thursday morning for 1 $\frac{1}{4}$ hours, on Friday morning for 1 $\frac{1}{4}$ hours and on a Friday night between 7 pm to 11 pm and a Saturday night from 7 pm to 11 pm.
- Q A medical examination of Ronald Graham supports his allegation that an act of sodomy had taken place some time ago?
- A You're attributing that to me.
- Q What have you got to say?
- A It had nothing to do with me.
- Q Have you any information that he was involved with anybody else?
- A No, we have had homosexuals, we have two at the moment, **R 18** and **KIN 59**, on their own admissions.
- Q How do you know that?

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 18.

A [KIN 59] told me about it in the course of my work, I talked to him about money he had. He always had money, and his relationship with other boys from his arrival was strained and part of my job was to talk to him and rationalize his position. I spoke to him to try to change his way of life. I told Mr Mains about the boy [KIN 59].

Q When?

A On the day it occurred, I can't remember when, it was a routine report. He said he hitched lifts in lorries and that was how he made his contacts.

Q Did he tell you he got money?

A I took it for granted that that's where the money came from. I told Mr Mains and it was up to him from that.

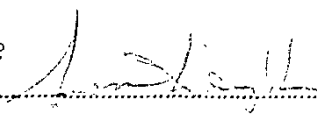
This interview then terminated, the time being 1 pm.

At 2.05 pm on 1.4.1980 I again saw William McGrath in an interview room at Mountpottinger Police Station. On this occasion I was accompanied by D/Chief Inspector Caskey and D/Sergeant Elliott. McGrath had been brought from the cell block by uniformed personnel. He was already aware of our identities and the nature of our enquiries. McGrath was reminded that he was still under caution. Mr Caskey then told him that he wished to refer him to a statement made by [R 9] and asked McGrath if he knew him and if he could recall when he was in the hostel. McGrath replied "He is such a regular I cannot remember when he was in, I think he was in twice". The statement of [R 9]

[R 9], statement number 44 was then read over to McGrath by Mr Caskey. Mr Caskey asked McGrath if [R 9] had been friendly with any particular member of the staff and McGrath replied "No, he was a bit of a nuisance, he kept hanging about". Mr Caskey then told McGrath that [R 9] had made allegations that he had sexual intercourse with him and vice versa.

A Well that is not true, he is telling lies. I had no sexual connections with [R 9].

Q Did you know that he was a homosexual?

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 19

A No, I knew he was a masturbator, I've caught him at it in the room.

Q What did you say?

A **R9**, cut it out.

Q Did you tell the social workers about this?

A Yes, it would have come up in conferences.

Q He says that you and he indulged in sexual intercourse of several kinds on many occasions?

A It never happened once.

Q He said it happened regularly in Kincora Hostel?

A With me.

Q Yes?

A It never happened.

Q He also alleged that he was involved with Mr Mains?

A I don't know about that. If I had thought that this was the type of thing going on in Kincora I would have resigned and got out.

Q He says that you and he committed sodomy with each other, oral sex with each other and masturbated each other?

A Not a word of truth in it.

Q Did you know of any relationship between **R9** and Mr Mains?

A No I was not on duty with any of the other male staff when the boys were about. I saw nothing or heard nothing.

Q Can you think of a reason why **R9** should complain about you?

A No, I have had no sexual connection with him.

Q Did you know **R17**?

A Yes from .

Q Did you know when he was in the hostel? Would you agree it was between October 74 and August 76. He also has made allegations that you committed homosexual acts with him in Kincora Hostel?

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 20

A Well it wasn't with me.

Q He says that for a while he had sex with you about 3 times a week and this included sodomy, oral sex and masturbating?

A Not a word of truth, it's unthinkable. I have no explanation about this.

Q Well the medical evidence shows that about him, what do you say?

A I am amazed it is unthinkable.

Q Did you know **HIA 534 / R 4**?

A Yes, he is always in and out of the hostel.

Q Why does he come to the hostel?

A He used to look for odd jobs to do.

Q What do you know about him?

A Well, **HIA 534 / R 4** smells and I am very hygienic. He is filthy, he was never an inmate during my time.

Q Why did he keep calling at the hostel?

A I don't know, a good question.

Q You know **R 18**?

A Yes, he is there now.

Q He has made allegations that you were involved in homosexual acts with him?

A No, I discussed his life-style with him. He was a practising homosexual.

Mr Caskey then read to McGrath part of the statement made by **R 18** and asked the following questions -

Q Did you ask him about homosexual activity?

A No, I only tried to get him to change his way of life.

Mr Caskey then continued to read from part of the statement of **R 18**. He asked the following questions -

Q Did you know Mrs Hylands?

A Yes, she was his social worker, I only met her at case conferences.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: *Norman Lauglin*

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 21

- Q How often was that?
- A It was not regular, only when they arose.
- Q Would you have been called in to a case conference if a complaint had been made against you?
- A Yes I would.
- Q Who with?
- A Mr Mains, the person concerned, the social worker and maybe someone from Forster Green.
- Q Who told you **R 18** was a homosexual?
- A We got it on the file.
- Q Did Mrs Hylands ever make a complaint about you involved in homosexual acts with **R 18** to Mr Mains?
- A No I have never heard of it.
- Q **R 18** says that you had a relationship with him up to the time you were suspended?
- A We talked up until I was suspended but we never had a relationship.
- Q Can you think why he would make allegations against you?
- A I have no idea.
- Q Do you know **R 22**?
- A Yes he is still in the hostel.
- Q This boy alleges that you interfered with him in a homosexual fashion and kissed him and you placed his hands on your penis and tried to get him to masturbate you?
- A No, not a word of it.
- Q Why should he make this allegation?
- A I have no idea.
- Q Did you know **R 10**?
- A Yes he is married and living at **[REDACTED]**.
- Q Do you know when he was in Kincora Hostel?
- A No, we had three brothers in the hostel.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 22

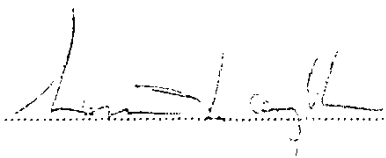
- Q He alleges that one morning when you wakened him you put your hand on his penis under the blankets and rubbed him.
- A Never, Never.
- Q You asked him why he panicked?
- A Well that could be said of some of them, you would think that the CID were lifting them when you went to waken them in the morning.
- Q Why should he make allegations?
- A I have no idea.
- Q Do you know Richard James Miller?
- A Yes, from Bangor.
- Q He alleged that every morning you wakened him you indecently assaulted him in some form or other?
- A It couldn't happen.
- Q Did you say to him "You are a nice looking boy"?
- A Only in a joke.
- Q What would you have said?
- A Something like you are a nice looking boy.
- Q Did you tell him that God said it was OK?
- A No, definitely not.
- Q Did you ever kiss him and masturbate him?
- A No definitely not.
- Q Any reason why he should make this allegation?
- A I have no idea.
- Q Did you know a boy called Clinton Massey?
- A Yes, the name is familiar.
- Q He also has made allegations against you?
- A Yes.
- Q That you were masturbating him as he woke up one morning and that this happened between April 1973 and October 1973. Any reason why he should make this allegation?

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 23

- A No.
- Q Do you know [REDACTED] KIN 43?
- A Yes, a brother of [REDACTED] R 9's.
- Q He makes the allegation that when you wakened him he felt you touch his penis under the bedclothes.
- A Just unbelievable.
- Q Why should he make this allegation?
- A No idea.
- Q Do you know a [REDACTED] KIN 254 from the Salvation Army Hostel?
- A No, the only person I know from the Salvation Army Hostel is [REDACTED] R 17.
- Q Do you know [REDACTED] R 21?
- A Yes he was a recent one at the hostel.
- Q That would be between April 78 and August 79. He also alleged that you kissed the back of his neck once and he felt your penis against his backside?
- A Very false, he was a difficult boy.
- Q He alleges that you were naked in the back kitchen on one occasion?
- A Absolutely wrong.
- Q Do you know [REDACTED] HIA 533?
- A Yes.
- Q He was an inmate of the hostel?
- A Yes.
- Q He alleges that you had your hand under his underpants when you wakened him one morning?
- A Ridiculous.
- Q He says he reported this to Mr Mains and he said that in future Mrs Smith would waken him - do you deny this?
- A Absolutely.
- Q Did you sit in on case history discussion of this boy?
- A I might have, I can't tell.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 24Q Do you know **R 15**?

A Yes.

Q He alleged that you caught him by the penis one time and that his mother made a complaint about this?

A Not to my knowledge.

The time was then 3 pm and McGrath was given a tablet as prescribed by his own family doctor. McGrath then went on to say that prior to **R 15** arriving at the hostel that he had had a phone call from the police asking if they had a supply of warm water to give the **KIN 224 & R 15** family a wash. He went on to say that when the **KIN 224 & R 15** family arrived at the hostel that he gave **KIN 224 & R 15** a wash and that was as near as he got to touching him.

Q Don't you think it strange that a number of boys make the same or similar allegations about you regarding you wakening them in the mornings, bearing in mind that they were not in the hostel at the same time?

A I don't know, it could be malice.

Q Unless these boys have been in contact with each other what other way could the pattern emerge?

A Only by the grapevine in every Borstal and Institution in Northern Ireland.

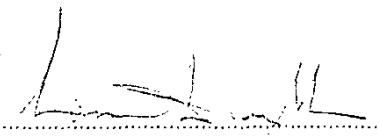
Q How would it start?

A If you are strict you become unpopular and the person who wakens these boys in the mornings bears the brunt of their ill will.

Q I put it to you that your behaviour in the mornings was a means of testing which boy would be amenable to homosexual advances?

A You have it all wrong.

Q In view of the large number of complaints against you I put it to you that there is truth in the allegations?

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 25

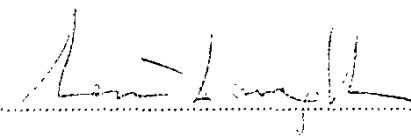
- A No, not a word of truth, it is a contradiction of all I live for.
- Q Do you think it would be possible for all these boys to get together and concoct this story about you showing a similar pattern?
- A I did not behave in the way it is alleged.
- Q Forensic evidence will show dense concentration of seminal stains in the hostel in the areas that these boys allege the acts took place with you?
- A Not with me, I have never been in a position where a boy had lost seminal fluid through my activity.
- Q I suggest to you that the boys were frightened of you and in practically all cases did not make any complaints?
- A Why were they frightened of me, what threat had I over them, I have heard of a campaign about other organisations by certain people.
- Q What do you mean by that?
- A I won't say.
- Q Are any of these boys who have made allegations in any of the organisations you have referred to?
- A No not to my knowledge, I never talked to them about religion.
- Q What type of organisation do you mean and in what context do you refer?
- A I will have to wait and see, I will not say any more now.
- Mr Caskey then left the interview room, the time being 3.15 pm. The interview was continued in question and answer form. The questions were posed by D/Sergeant Elliott as follows:
- Q How do you explain these allegations?
- A My statement is a complete denial.
- Q Are you prepared to show at this stage your defence?
- A No.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 26

- Q If as you say other organisations have a vendetta against you why don't you make a complaint to us now?
- A I will keep that for the Court.
- Q Why should **R 18** say that you could not look him straight in the face the day that Mr Scoular called at Kincora Hostel after the news of the homosexual activity in Kincora had broken in the press?
- A **R 18** said that if anybody should go to jail it should be him.
- Q Who did he say this in front of?
- A Mrs Smith.
- Q Who else?
- A That is all.
- Q Were you there?
- A No, Mrs Smith told me, I have not been guilty of any acts of homosexual activity with any boy in or outside Kincora.
- Q Were you harsh with the boys?
- A I liked the place run well but I would not be very strict.
- Q Are you saying you're not a homosexual?
- A Yes.
- Q Are you prepared to take a medical examination?
- A Not until I speak to my solicitor.
- Q When did you first hear of the meeting with Mr Scoular in Kincora Hostel after the allegations had been made in the press?
- A I had been at a funeral that morning and when I arrived home my wife told me that Mr Mains had been on the phone. My wife said that Mr Mains seemed to be agitated. I went up to the hostel and Mr Mains asked me what was this all about. He had already got Mr Semple to buy the Dublin paper and had a copy of it. The article in the paper made mention of political involvement and about an Orangeman and leader of a paramilitary group. I asked

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 27

Mr Mains if he had told Head Office. He said he hadn't and then we rang Head Office and they said they knew nothing about it. Later on that day Mr Scoular and a Mr McGrath, a namesake of my own, and a Mr Gibson came to the hostel. The three of them and the rest of us, that is, that is the staff at Kincora discussed the whole thing. Mr Scoular asked me about the political angle and I told him about my involvement in TARA and the Orange Order.

Q Did anyone stay at the hostel that night?

A Yes, Mr Scoular got an outsider to stay that night.

Q Have you had any other approaches about the allegation?

A Yes from the press, I don't know who, but we had been told not to make any comment.

Q Do you realise that Mr Mains and Mr Semple have accepted that there is truth in the allegations made against them?

A That does not help my case.

We then had a long discussion with McGrath regarding his family circumstances. On return to the allegations by the boys who had been in Kincora Hostel McGrath continued to deny any involvement in any way in a homosexual manner. At 4.30 pm D/Chief Inspector Caskey returned to the interview room. The interview continued with the questions being asked by D/Chief Inspector Caskey.

Q Tell me about TARA membership?

A It has no membership, no structure and does not receive any payments.

Q Who is responsible for the day to day running of TARA?

A No one is responsible, it is not an organisation.

Q I suggest to you that you formed this group to gather around you young men for homosexual purposes and then later blackmailed them for financial and political gain?

A Definitely not. The leaflet you have been given gives the views and aims of TARA.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 28

Q I suggest you used TARA to infiltrate other political groups?

A Definitely not.

Q I suggest that you dreamed up TARA as a front for your own activities and that you were used by some other more sinister groups?

A I can answer all that but I will only do it in Court, that's British justice, I have that right.

Mr Caskey then had a further discussion with Mr McGrath regarding his family circumstances and on return to the allegations by the boys in Kincora Hostel, McGrath continued to deny that he had interfered with them in a homosexual fashion. This interview terminated at 5.10 pm and McGrath was returned to his cell. I again saw William McGrath in an interview room at Mountpottinger Police Station at 7.10 pm on 1 April 1980. On this occasion I was again accompanied by D/Chief Inspector Caskey and D/Sergeant Elliott. McGrath was brought from the cell block to the interview room by uniformed personnel. He was already aware of our identity and the nature of our enquiries. He was reminded that he was still under caution. The interview continued in question and answer form, the questions being posed by Mr Caskey. Notes made of the questions and the answers at the time -

Q Who is your solicitor?

A Mr Hall.

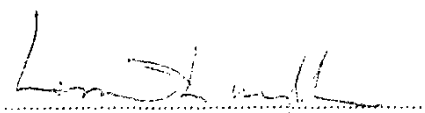
Q You wish to seek his advice before agreeing to a medical examination?

A Yes.

Q Do you accept that the case is heavily stacked against you?

A Oh yes.

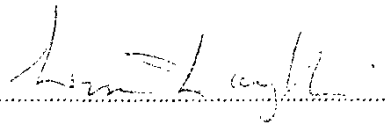
Q Do you accept it when I tell you that in the case of R9, Mr Mains has accepted his part in the allegations of R9. The fact that Mr Mains has accepted his part would tend to corroborate the allegations of R9?

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 29

- A I would accept that.
- Q Would you accept in the light of Mr Mains' admission that the newspaper allegations are true?
- A It would appear that way.
- Q The fact that Mr Semple has also accepted his part, again would tend to weigh heavily against you?
- A Yes, makes my case all the more difficult.
- Q I must tell you that Mr Mains and Mr Semple are involved only with a small number of boys, yet in your case a large number have made allegations. Would that not suggest that you were involved in running a homosexual ring at the school?
- A I can only assume that I will get the biggest end of the stick.
- Q If these allegations are true, then the three of you were all involved in homosexual acts.
- A In my case the allegations are not true.
- Q That would mean that complaints made about your behaviour to Mr Mains were all falling on stoney ground?
- A That would be a good interpretation.
- Q These boys would have no one to turn to, to look for help in the school?
- A They were being seen by their social worker every week, why did they not make complaints to them.
- Q Mr Mains has been there for 21 years?
- A There is something lacking in the structure if this never came out before this. If all this is true the whole structure of welfare work would need to be overhauled.
- Q Quite a lot of these boys were from broken homes, who had no one to turn to for help other than Mr Mains?
- A They had their social worker.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 30

Q But you were asked specifically about a complaint made by Mark Todd to a social worker?

A I was never approached by anyone about **R 18**. Yes I stood in on discussions on **R 18**, everyone knew he was a practising homosexual.

Q You were also asked about **R 15**?

A Not by his social worker, by Mr Mains.

Q What did you say to him?

A I told him everything that had happened, it was all over in thirty seconds. I told Mr Mains that the boy was passing me in the corridor, the front of his trousers was open and I told him to zip up - that was all that happened.

Q Mr Mains was told by other boys about you?

A I was never approached by Mr Mains about other complaints.

Q I suggest that the allegations made by these boys are true, bearing in mind as I have said before, that they had no opportunity to fabricate the allegations?

A I can only say that they are not true. How they concocted them I do not know.

Q Are you suggesting that some outside agency got them together to concoct them?

A No sir, I haven't a clue.

Q But you did infer earlier today that you knew the source of earlier allegations and that they were out to destroy you. Are you prepared to name these people?

A Not at the moment.

Q At what stage will you tell the police?

A I will have to talk it over with my legal advisers, it's a new situation for me, I just don't know.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 31

Q Bearing in mind the seriousness of the allegations, don't you think it would be to your advantage if the police conducted investigations on your behalf?

A If I wasn't convinced that you are satisfied that these allegations against me are true, then I would consider that course of action.

Q It is a serious matter if people conspire together to fabricate allegations of this nature. Don't you think such a serious matter should be investigated by the police?

A I think I know the original source of the allegations made ten years ago.

Q What were these allegations?

A Simply that I was a homosexual.

Q Were you a homosexual at that time?

A No.

Q What form did the allegations take?

A A whispering campaign.

Q You know the source of these allegations?

A Yes we do.

Q Who's we?

A Those who know.

Q Are you prepared to give the names of these other people against whom allegations have been made, other than yourself?

A No.

Q At what stage are you prepared to give these names?

A Later on, this will have to be discussed, you boys will have had your share.

Q Are these people in high places?

A No higher than myself.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 32

- Q Are they connected with TARA?
- A Some of them.
- Q What reason is there for spreading such allegations?
- A I think that will be brought out in the Court.
- Q What is the reason for the allegations - political religious or other?
- A I should think it is political.
- Q Once again I am prepared to give you the opportunity to disclose to me the names of the persons responsible for the source of these allegations?
- A No I reserve that.
- Q Even though it would help your defence to these serious allegations?
- A I will be charged anyhow, it won't alter that.
- Q But if you are being blackmailed?
- A That's a different kind of picture.
- Q If you were being threatened it would benefit you to have the case investigated by the police?
- A The term I would use is character assassination. If you do that successfully you don't need to threaten or blackmail.
- Q Nevertheless, as you say these allegations are untrue, I repeat again it would strengthen your case if you were to co-operate by naming the sources that you allege were responsible for putting about rumours that you were involved in homosexual acts?
- A I don't believe that there is any connection between this present case and the one brought up some 10 years ago. It would be impossible for them to get together but I think the Kincora boys jumped on the band-waggon.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 33

- Q If there is no direct connection as you say how would they know about these allegations which were made 10 years ago?
- A Half the country knew about these allegations.
- Q How then would 16 year olds from broken homes whom you had in your care know about allegations made 10 years ago, when some of them would not have been in their teens at the time?
- A It was known in every street in the land about the allegations. It was a whispering campaign.
- Q As you say you know the source of 10 years ago, did you ever consider legal action against that source?
- A You can only take legal action against an individual and they wanted us to take action years ago.
- Q Who are they?
- A That will not be told now because they would have got into the witness box and swore as much lies as these boys are telling now.
- Q Do I take that to mean that the allegations made 10 years ago emanated from people who had been associating with you?
- A Definitely not.
- Q Then why put them in the same class as the boys from Kincora?
- A They were not boys, but we know that they were prepared to swear our lives away as people and what we stood for.
- Q Surely it would be in your interest to tell the police their names and to have the matter investigated?
- A No that needs to be reserved for the moment.
- Q Are you frightened?
- A No we will simply have a defence to prepare.
- Q To tell me now might prevent very serious charges being preferred against you at this stage?
- A In the light of all you have said I can't believe that there is anything I could do to prevent this going to Court.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: Norman McLaughlin

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 34

Q On the face of the evidence and the statements made by the boys from Kincora, the fact that you are not prepared to reveal what you consider vital information for your own defence would leave the police with little choice?

A What choice have I.

Mr Caskey then left the interview room the time being 8 pm. The interview continued with myself and D/Sergeant Elliott. D/Sergeant Elliott put the questions to McGrath and I noted the questions and replies at the time:-

Q You are aware of the allegations made by **R9** in his statement?

A Yes.

Q You are also aware that he has made certain allegations against Mr Mains and that Mr Mains has accepted that these allegations were true. Don't you agree that in view of this there is truth in **R9**'s statement?

A I agree that it looks bad for me in view of that, but there is not a word of truth in it and I have no suspicion of the other two.

Q You were the subject of previous allegations and should have been on the lookout for this type of allegation again?

A We can't legislate for the boys and I agree I talked freely with **R18** about his violent aspect.

Q Would you consider it your duty to be on the lookout for homosexual activity in the hostel?

A Yes if I had been residential, yes I would.

Q We were told that you were stopped wakening the boys in the morning?

A If I was stopped no one told me. There was a time Mrs Smith insisted on wakening them and I thought this was to get her own back on the boys.

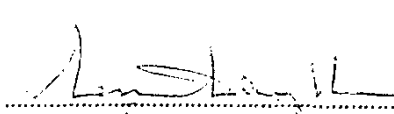
SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 35

- Q You took up a position in Kincora after as you allege that you were smeared and left yourself open to more slander?
- A I didn't consider I was leaving myself open, I knew I was innocent.
- Q Did you tie down the source of the smear campaign to a particular individual?
- A No I would say to a few people. It had to do with our attitude against lawlessness.
- Q What era are you talking about?
- A About 10 years ago.
- Q Do you know Mr McKeague?
- A No, it says in an article in that paper that Mr McKeague and I had a homosexual connection and I don't even know him.
- Q Was it because you were supporting law and order that some people smeared you?
- A That is absolutely correct, that is it.
- Q Is that the same with the present allegations?
- A Yes I put these allegations with the previous smears against me, I would say they originated from the same people.
- Q Who?
- A I told you I refuse to name them.
- Q Do you remember the boy called **R 21** who was an inmate of the hostel?
- A Yes.

The D/Sergeant then read through part of statement number 101 made by **R 21**. When the D/Sergeant had finished reading he asked McGrath what he had to say about the contents of the statement -

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 36

- A When a boy is coming up to within a few months of being due to leave Kincora, one of our tasks is to find out accommodation and if he has somewhere to go. In these days most of them want a flat or digs. **R 21** was about the most undomesticated person we have ever had. He could do nothing to look after himself. In discussing the problem of accommodation I advised him he would be better getting digs in a good home. I advised him to place an add in the Newsletter or the Telegraph to this end. I had no idea of any flat or accommodation. I told him of other boys' experiences and of what had happened to them.
- Q Have you ever arranged for a flat for any boy?
- A No only to advise them to advertise in a newspaper, I never told them to go to a particular address.
- Q Have you any influence where a boy could go?
- A No only to tell them to go to an estate agents.
- Q Have you any idea where the boys go after Kincora?
- A No that is not my job.
- Q Some of them have returned to Kincora?
- A The only one I know ever came back was **R 9**.
- Q What about **R 17**?
- A He may have called once or twice over a couple of years.
- Q Did you do any duty over last Christmas and was there anybody stayed in the hostel during last Christmas?
- A I remember getting a message about two people at that time.
- Q Did you know that Mr Mains was aware that two people were there?
- A I presume he did, he did not tell me and I did not see them.
- Q What do you know about **HIA 534 / R 4**?
- A He did call quite often.
- Q Did Mr Mains give you permission to let him into the home?
- A No, but he was in charge.
- Q Were you aware that a man called and collected Richard Kerr from Kincora Hostel?

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 37

A Richard Kerr was a bad ticket all round and what he was involved in I didn't know. The only thing I knew was that he was involved in crime, never in sexual activity. He worked in the Cavalier Hotel and I heard he was thrown out because he had some man in his room although I never heard of any sexual activity.

Q Were you aware that Richard Kerr was a criminal?

A No he never told me anything, he never spoke to me only when he had to do.

Q What about Stephen Waring?

A He was very smart and I talked to him a lot about his future. He told me his idea was to resist authority.

Q In the light of this were you surprised that he committed suicide?

A Well was it suicide.

Q Well people have said that they tried to pull him back over the side of the boat again?

A Well his body has never been found.

Q Is there anything else you want to say about these allegations at the moment?

A No.

At 8.45 pm D/Sergeant Elliott and I left the interview room. The interview was then continued by D/Constables Preater and Bell. I again saw William McGrath in an interview room at Mountpottinger Police Station at 9.55 am on 2 April 1980. On this occasion I was accompanied by D/Sergeant Elliott and D/Constable Preater. McGrath was brought from the cell block to the interview room by uniformed personnel. He was already aware of our identities and the nature of our enquiries. I reminded McGrath that he was still under caution. He made no reply. The interview then continued in question and answer form, the questions and answers being noted by me:-

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 38

Q Have you thought about the position since the last interview?

A Yes I did indeed, I would be a fool to say I hadn't.

Q Well what have you to say?

A I am not guilty.

Q Why should these boys tell these stories if they are not true?

A I don't know, only they can tell that.

Q Why should they tell this if it was not correct, are they telling lies?

A Yes they are telling lies, I am not guilty.

Q Why should boys describe your antics in such detail?

A I don't know. When you talk about antics **R 18** has psoriasis and he used to run about naked all evening. He was tortured around the pubic regions and wore ordinary briefs. He used to get cream rubbed around his privates. I told him he should not wear that type of briefs, that he should wear the jockey trunks or woollen type underpants.

Q Why should **R 9** make these allegations against you?

A A mentally defective person is more sexually susceptible than the normal person.

Q What makes you say that?

A It is commonly known that I have never had sex with any person in my life.

Q Are you prepared to undergo a medical examination?

A I want to discuss that with my solicitor and then decide.

Q Are you not prepared to undergo a medical examination on your own decision?

A I will, but I want to see my solicitor first and a medical examination will prove that I have never had sex with anyone that way.

Q If you say you are not guilty of these offences and did not interfere with the boys, why shouldn't the boys have come to you and told you that Mr Mains or Mr Semple was interfering with them

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 39

A I don't know but not one of them ever came to me to make any complaints about the rest of the staff.

At this stage the interview was interrupted as Mr McGrath's solicitor, Mr Hall, had arrived at the station to speak to him, the time was then ten and a half am. The interview recommenced at 11.10 am after Mr McGrath had had a consultation with his solicitor, Mr Hall. This interview was conducted by myself and D/Constable Preater. A record was made by me of the questions and answers put to McGrath. McGrath was reminded by D/Constable Preater that he was still under caution and asked if he wished to say anything. McGrath replied "No" -

Q Are you prepared to go on a medical examination?

A Yes I am quite prepared.

Q Are you prepared to change your mind and tell us your part regarding these allegations?

A I am telling the truth, I am not guilty and I am prepared to undergo an examination to prove that I am innocent.

Q You still say that you never interfered with any of these boys in Kincora in a sexual way?

A Yes I am.

Q Do you agree it looks very damning all these allegations?

A Yes I do, but I am innocent. It appears no matter what I say now, even I did admit to something of which I am not guilty, there is nothing that I can do to prevent me appearing in Court.

Q I would not want you to admit to something that you were not guilty of?

A Well I would expect that, I have the greatest respect for the RUC and would never say anything against them.

Q Have you any complaints to make about your treatment since being detained by us?

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 40

A None whatsoever, only the beds could be better they are not like my own bed.

Forms FP4 and 5/1 were then completed in respect of McGrath. I then produced to McGrath Exhibit Number SGH3, a hand-written report by Mr Joe Mains. McGrath read over the document and afterwards I asked him if he wished to make any comment.

A That bit there - pointing to the first paragraph - that bit about the towel was purely a wisecrack.

Q What do you mean?

A Just a crack, nothing else.

Q How could a boy having psoriasis on his body look attractive?

A It was only a crack, nothing else - we can argue about it all day but I will not put it any further than a wisecrack. The part about the masseur business is correct, I did say that to him because it was part of my job as a hairdresser, I took a course in massage at SMAE Institution, Leatherhead, Surrey, before the war. I used to, in my business as a hairdresser, massage peoples faces, necks and shoulders.

Q Is that correct?

A Quite correct.

Q I never had a hairdresser massage me?

A Well I have done it.

Q Did you massage **R 18**'s shoulders?

A It may have happened.

D/Constable Preater then referred McGrath to the part of the hand-written document referring to caressing a boy at the waist.

A I can remember that, there is nothing wrong with rubbing any part of the body.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 41

Q Did Mr Mains ever approach you about this?

A No I asked him about that this morning.

Q Where was that?

A That was this morning in the cells, we were walking about for half an hour this morning.

Q Did you discuss with Mr Semple this morning?

A No he never entered into it.

Q What about **KIN 21**, did you massage him?

A Only once, the time he had a stiff neck.

Q Where was that, in the kitchen?

A No, I think the living-room.

Q **R 21** says the fridge was switched off in the kitchen pantry when you asked him to massage him and he also states that you were naked. Was the fridge switched off for some time?

A Yes it was.

Q For how long?

A A long time, too long for us.

Q Was there a foul smell in the pantry at one time?

A Of course there was.

I then read to McGrath a type-written article summary on **R 18** for July and August 1978 beginning "However there was - down to the part ending to situation".

Q Did you embrace **R 18**?

A Not that I know of in a homosexual manner.

Q Did you discuss homosexual activities with **R 18**?

A Yes, many times.

Q Did you embrace him?

A I can't remember, it depends on what you mean, one can touch a person and not mean anything.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: N McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 42

Q Did you mean anything when embracing **R 18**?

A No not sexually.

Q Do you consider that **R 18** has a nice body for a man?

A Yes, apart from the psoriasis.

Q Did you discuss sex with **R 18**?

A Yes, it was our job to do it with him.

Q Only him?

A Yes.

Q Why?

A Because the file said he was a homosexual.

Q Was it part of your job?

A Of course it was, as a social worker we had to talk to him about it, it was part of our affair.

Q On whose direction?

A No ones, it was just expected of us.

Q Were you told to discuss homosexual activity with **R 18**?

A Yes, Mr Mains, Miss Hyland and others, I can't remember who.

It was at a case conference, we discussed this and we were to direct him.

At 12.20 pm I was handed a letter by uniformed personnel - this letter was addressed to Mr McGrath and I handed it to him, it was apparently from his wife.

Q Do you still deny that you interfered with these boys in a homosexual manner?

A Absolutely.

Q Did anybody ever interfere with you?

A Never.

Q Did any of the boys tell you that other staff interfered with them?

A Never.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 43

Q Did you ever hear any talk amongst the boys about homosexual activity in the hostel?

A Never.

Q Did you ever hear of any complaints of this nature taking place in the hostel?

A Never, I would have resigned right away if I had.

This interview then terminated, the time being 12.40 pm. McGrath was returned to his cell. I again saw William McGrath in an interview room at Mountpottinger Police Station at 2.55 pm on 2 April 1980. On this occasion I was accompanied by D/Sergeant Elliott. McGrath was brought to the interview room from the cell block by uniformed personnel. He was already aware of our identity and the nature of our enquiries. He was reminded by D/Sergeant Elliott that he was still under caution. The interview continued in question and answer form, the questions being asked by D/Sergeant Elliott and I made a note of the questions and answers at the time:-

Q Mr McGrath, there are two points revealed in the medical examination by Doctor Irwin. One point is - the doctor states that you are not in good health - who is your doctor?

A Doctor Harte of the Hollywood Arches.

Q Doctor Irwin is of the opinion that you have been a homosexual for some time and have had sex on many occasions and that you are a classic example of what he would expect to find, and his conclusion is quite clear?

A Never, whatever the reason is for my physical condition, it is not that.

Q The doctor will say that the irritation close to your back passage is aggravated by homosexual intercourse?

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 44

- A Never, never, I know it is ridiculous to fly in the face of medical evidence, there is no way whatever I have had sexual intercourse ever in my life. He is the expert, we have got to accept his conclusion.
- Q Can you explain the scarring?
- A The only thing I can say - I had an operation at the edge of my rectum and had suppositories pushed into my rectum.
- Q The doctor is apparently aware of that, but apart from this it is indicated to him as an expert that you had had sexual intercourse?
- A Never once, never once in my life. Why did he contradict himself - I asked him, maybe I shouldn't ask this "Are you at liberty to tell me"? The doctor said he was not at liberty to tell me and he could not tell the police for at least three or four days.
- Q Do you think we are telling lies?
- A No I have no complaints about that and I accept that what you told me is correct.
- Q It makes you out as telling lies.
- A No in law it appears against me, but I couldn't accept that it happened in my sleep. I know that I would have to have been aware of it and I wasn't.
- Q Doesn't it look bad for you?
- A It hasn't helped my case, but I never had sexual intercourse with anyone in my life, never, never.
- Q Wouldn't you be better to consider your position seriously?
- A I am not going to make a liar of myself to myself and I know that I am telling the truth.
- Q You will never admit it?
- A No.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 45

Q You dare not admit to this because of the allegations that you say other people have made about you in the past might have been correct?

A No that is not the case.

Q Don't you think of the young people and what you have done to them?

A I don't worry because I have never done anything.

Q I don't know why you can't tell the truth?

A I know my position.

Q What is your position?

A I know that I never had sex with any person in my life, either taking or giving.

Q Do you accept Doctor Irwin's evidence. He will say that he has examined up to 20 others in this case and you are the best example of a homosexual so far?

A It is a mystery.

At this stage in the interview D/Constable Preater entered the room, the time then being 3.15 pm. The interview continued in question and answer form and I continued to note the questions and answers -

Q Would you accept what I am telling you is true?

A No, I accept that you have been fair to me and I would be very wrong if I ever complained about you, I have been fairly treated.

Q Well why deny the allegations which appear to be strong against you?

A I know that it appears that way but I will never understand why maybe some day there will be an explanation by medical profession as to my state which Doctor Irwin refers to.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 46

Q At least 16 boys will be giving evidence in Court against you and also forensic evidence will show that seminal stains were found at places where the boys allege you committed acts against them, this, plus the evidence of Doctor Irwin and the admissions of Mr Semple and Mr Mains?

A There would appear to be corroboration. I appreciate everything you say but I know that I have never done the things of which I am accused of.

Q Dr Irwin would suggest that the problem with your back passage is connected with your homosexual activity and is irritated by it?

A I have always had problems with my back passage and I use Betnovate on it.

Q I would suggest that you are a practising homosexual?

A I know that it points that way, you have established your case, but I will not admit to something I have never done.

Q You are very calm and seem to treat it very lightly?

A I know but no one ever entered me and I never entered anyone.

We then had a discussion with McGrath regarding his family and his antecedents. The interview then continued and notes of the questions posed by D/Sergeant Elliott were made by D/Constable Preater at the time.

Q Have you ever had Russian people stay in your house?

A During war time many people were fleeing from behind the Iron Curtain and the missionary groups would put these people in their homes.

Q Where were you living when these people stayed at your home?

A In Finaghy and Wellington Park.

Q Can you remember their names?

A No I can't remember any of their names.

Q What nationality were these people?

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 47

- A All nationalities from behind the Iron Curtain. I remember being wakened one morning by three taxis driving up to the door. There were six children and three adults. They were given addresses in Europe in the refugee camps.
- Q Were these people Russians?
- A Not necessarily Hungarian. This was 1948 period after the war. Refugees were fleeing from behind the Iron Curtain.
- Q How long did they stay?
- A They only stayed for a few days en route to Donegal to a big house near Ballybofey.
- Q Any other people stay with you?
- A American couple called Mr and Mrs Minter, they were missionary workers and are now living in Austria.
- Q Are you a Communist?
- A No very Protestant.
- Q Some people would suggest that you are a Communist?
- A No that is not true.
- Q It has been suggested that you have been undermining everything you went into?
- A I have heard it before as part of the smear campaign against me. I have heard it before that I was a 'homo', a Russian spy, a British Agent.
- Q Isn't it true that you went into Kincora Hostel when you were caught out?
- A No.
- Q Are you still in missionary work?
- A Yes I distributed leaflets throughout the 32 counties and I make slide lectures.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 48

We then had a discussion with McGrath regarding his missionary work, how it was carried out. On return to the matter regarding Kincora:

Q Did you ever meet a **R2** in Kincora?

A May have spoken to him on the telephone.

Q Did you know Hugh Quinn who used to come to Kincora Hostel?

A I may have saw a postcard from Hugh Quinn.

Q Did you know the two men who stayed at Kincora Hostel over the last Christmas period.

A No.

Q Are you sure you do not know a **R2** who used to call at Kincora?

A No I may have had a 'phone call occasionally from him.

Q What was the 'phone call about?

A He was looking for Mr Mains.

Q Do you still deny the allegations made by these boys at Kincora?

A Yes there was never anything up my back passage.

Q You have said you had suppositories up your back passage?

A Yes.

Q Ever use a vibrator?

A No.

Q Did you know prior to today that the Doctor could by examination tell if a person had sexual intercourse?

A No I did not know that.

The statement made by **R18** was again read to McGrath in full and asked if he wished to make any comment.

A I have absolutely nothing to do with him it is not true. I would rather go away for 20 years rather than admit to something I did not do and get 10 years.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 49

Q That is not for us to decide?

A I appreciate that.

Q Would you agree that if you were in my position and knowing the amount of evidence against me that you would believe I was guilty of the allegations?

A I would accept that it looks bad against me.

Q This article on the Focalin file refers to you, where did you obtain this article from?

A From Mr Passmore.

Q Didn't you take a writ out against the editor of this article?

A I had already made approaches along those lines but was told to hold fire by the solicitor.

D/Sergeant Elliott then produced the article - the Focalin file and read part of it to McGrath. He asked him if he knew Peter Robinson who was referred to as being a friend of his.

A I don't know Peter Robinson. I heard that Robinson was going to issue a writ but that Mr Paisley came home and stopped the issue of the writ.

Q Who is Alan Campbell?

A I did hear that there was a charge preferred against him but he was found 'Not Guilty'. Robinson, McCrea, are all Paisley men.

Q How did you know that the writ by Robinson had been stopped?

A My solicitor told me.

Q Do you know Clifford Smith?

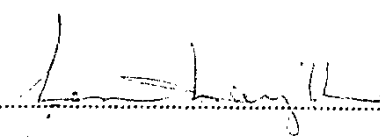
A Yes he is a fellow Orangeman.

Q How often do you see him?

A I see him every six months approximately at meetings.

Q Is it true that Clifford Smith was asked to leave the DUP?

A The DUP have a theory that if you are educated you get a rough ride in that Party.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 50

Q Did you know that Clifford Smith was a transvestite?

A I had no idea.

Q Did you ever have a relationship with Clifford Smith?

A No, he stayed at my place.

Q Did you ever try to sort out problems which **KIN 358** had?

A No, she had this complex about being bow legged. I talked to her about this.

Q Did you ever invite her to your house and in a room there were three young men who were naked?

A Absolutely not, no.

Q Why did **KIN 358** leave your house?

A I will reserve that reason at the present.

Q Can you explain the condition your back passage is in?

A No, but I will have to find some medical explanation.

Q What about the letters you wrote to Roy Garland?

A I believe there is a connection between the Kincora case and a row in the Orange Order which took place some time ago.

Q Will you discuss that with us?

A No.

Q Haven't you tried to clear your name?

A No because it's not the time considering the evidence against me.

D/Sergeant Elliott then produced a statement made by **R 22**, an inmate of Kincora Hostel. Part of this statement was read to McGrath and he was asked if he could offer any explanation.

A No, I have no explanation to make. I found **R 22** a decent respectable lad.

Q What is your opinion of him?

A I rate him very high and found him to be a truthful boy.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLIN CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 51

- Q How did he behave in the hostel?
- A He was always very well conducted in the hostel.
- Q Did you ever touch him as he alleges?
- A I may have touched his back just to look at it.
- Q What do you mean, just to look at it, why did you do that?
- A Just to have a look at it, no particular reason.
- Q Did you ever undress in front of any of the boys?
- A No.
- Q How could some of the boys tell us you had scars on your back?
- A Because I told them. They saw that I had bandages on my back after the cysts were removed.
- Q What about the cyst close to your backside, how could the boys have seen that?
- A They did not see it I told them about it.
- Q How did they know the exact position of it if they did not see it?
- A I don't know, I used to have trouble sitting down and they used to make fun of me.
- We again had a discussion with Mr McGrath about **KIN 358** and he insisted that he never discussed any problems with her apart from the fact that she was very much aware of having bow legs and was very conscious of this saying she did not appeal to men because of her legs.
- Q Did you ever try to sort this problem out for her in a way that she would suggest, by bringing her into a room where three young men were naked?
- A No never, absolutely not.
- Q This is probably the last chance for you to give an explanation regarding the allegations and also to tell the police about any other thing that you would want us to investigate.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 52

A My final answer is a denial of all the allegations.

This interview then terminated the time being 5.50 pm. I again saw William McGrath in an interview room at Mountpottinger Police Station at 7.35 pm on 2 April 1980. On this occasion I was accompanied by D/Chief Inspector Caskey and D/Constable Preater. McGrath had been brought from the cell block to interview room by uniformed personnel. He was already aware of our identity and the nature of our enquiries. He was reminded that he was still under caution by D/Chief Inspector Caskey. This interview continued in question and answer form. The questions were posed by D/Chief Inspector Caskey and the questions and answers were noted by D/Constable Preater.

Q Mr McGrath you have heard about the medical report, the result of the medical report?

A Yes I expected the opposite - puts the picture blacker.

Q Would you accept that the medical examination now proves the truth of these allegations?

A No I wouldn't, I believe there must be some other medical explanation for my condition it's certainly not intercourse.

Q I think it has been put to you before, I'll put it to you again, can there be another explanation that you know of that would cause this damage to your rectum?

A The only thing is the operation for my cyst and I have piles and for years put cream up my rectum.

Q Taking into account your condition and the condition of some of the complainants would it not be reasonable to accept homosexual practices have been going on between you and them?

A It would be very reasonable but I know it hasn't been going on.

Q The complainants say it has happened?

A Of course I accept that.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: NORMAN McLAUGHLINCONTINUATION PAGE NO: 53

Q Why did you not volunteer this about piles before the examination?

A Firstly I was devastated by the result of the examination and had no fear of it and was completely expecting the opposite. When I got the result I began to think of my health and this was the only thing I can think of until I got medical advice.

Q Do you wish to reconsider your decision?

A No I do not wish to reconsider my decision. It is a moral decision and I would have to live with it.

Q At this stage we have not seen all the ex-residents of Kincora Hostel, would you like to make any comment?

A No I would expect you will see the most of them.

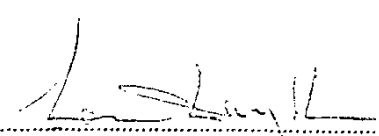
Q You would accept that you were in a responsible position in this hostel?

A Oh yes I was third in charge.

Q If the allegations against you, Mr Mains or Mr Semple are true then the organisation and the supervision within this hostel was in a deplorable state?

A I would agree with that completely that the supervision of the hostel, my head office and the social workers in charge of the boys was also in a deplorable state.

This interview then terminated, time being 7.55 pm.

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER: 

WRITTEN STATEMENT AFTER CAUTION

STATEMENT OF HIA 534 / R 4

ADDRESS: NO FIXED ABODE

OCCUPATION UNEMPLOYED AGE: 30YRS (DOB [REDACTED])

TAKEN BY: JOHN MIDDLEMISS D/SERGEANT AT: MOUNT POTTINGER POLICE STATION

ON THURSDAY 3 APRIL 1980 IN PRESENCE OF: D/CONSTABLE PREATER

I, HIA 534 / R 4 : Wish to make a statement.
 I want someone to write down what I say. I have been told that I need
 not say anything unless I wish to do so and that whatever I say may be
 given in evidence.

Sgd. HIA 534 / R 4

SIGNATURE OF STATEMENT MAKER

I stayed in Kincora Boys Hostel from about June 1965 to August 1966. I was in Childhaven Orphanage Home before that. I must have been there about six months when I became real good friends with Joe Mains, he was practically like a father to me. It started when I kept coming in late, a man who worked at the Hostel, something like a student or relief guy so he was I don't remember his name. He started beating me with a strap for being late and one night I was sitting on the back steps and Joe came in. I made him some tea in the kitchen and took it into his bedroom (upstairs). No it's the office now the flat wasn't there at the time. We both sat on the bed drinking tea and he asked me to rub his back for him with some cream. He stripped to the waist and I started massaging his back. Nothing else happened that night but a few nights later the same thing happened and while I was massaging him he started to feel round my privates. (Q What do you mean by privates?) Round my cock and my bum through my trousers. He wanted me to take my trousers off but I said no and nothing more happened. About a month or so later I massaged his back again

Sgd HIA 534 / R 4
 John Middlemiss D/Sgt
 S G Preater D/Con

Witnessed

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: **HIA 534 / R 4**

CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

in his bedroom and he started feeling round my cock and my bum again. He pulled my pyjama trousers down and started feeling me all round. Then he started wanking me and I came. (Q You mean ejaculate?) Yes. He asked me to wank him but I wouldn't and I went up to bed. Nothing happened for two or three weeks then it happened again, the same thing only this time I wanked him as well. He also sucked me off, he asked me to do it to him but I wouldn't. I think it was that time that when he wanked me he rubbed some cream round my cock. I think it was the same stuff he used on his back but I'm not sure. This happened on lots of occasions and quite often he asked me if he could put his cock up my bum but I always said no. I refused to put my cock up his bum when he asked me as well. That same year I went with the Hostel to summer camp in Magilligan. We stayed in tents. At that camp a friend of mine **KIN 167** got drowned and that night I was very upset and Joe said I should sleep in his tent. When I was in his tent the usual thing happened, wanking he sucked me as well but he didn't suck me off. (Q You mean you didn't come) Yes. After I left the **HIA 534 / R 4** ~~Hostel~~ **HIA 534 / R 4** I used to go ~~back~~ back and visit the boys and now and again Joe and I would wank each other or he would suck me off. The last time I did it with Joe Mains was just before last Christmas, November I think. I also went to Joe's house just before Christmas, December it was. I just went up to visit and he let me stay overnight. I stayed in the front room downstairs and after his girlfriend **BAR 1** had gone up to bed he wanked and sucked me off and I wanked him. (Egg salad sandwiches given to **HIA 534 / R 4** 2.30 pm). Sometimes when we were together Joe used to kiss me, like you would a girl, I used to feel him pushing his tongue against my lips but I wouldn't open my mouth to let him put his tongue ~~in~~ in. I did it with **R9** **R9** in the Hostel too. I did it about twice in the Hostel, in the boys toilet downstairs and once in the garden. We used to wank each other and poke our cock up each others bums. We did this in the boys toilet ~~and~~ one of us would turn round and hold onto the windowsill and the other one would poke it up then we would change round. I used to do this with **R9** when I used to visit the Hostel he was living in but I wasn't. I did it with **R9**

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: Sgd. **HIA 534 / R 4**

Signature witnessed by S G Preater D/C

John Middlemiss D/Sgt

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: **HIA 534 / R 4**

CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 3

one time at [REDACTED] where I lived in a flat. This was after I left the Hostel, just over ^{two years} ~~a year~~ ago. He came to see me and we did it on the bed. (Q Did what?) Wanked each other and poked our cocks up each others bums. **R17** was in the Hostel at the same time as **R9** and one night when I called there we were talking out the back and we just wanked each other off that's what started it with **R17** I sucked him that night too. (Q In the garden?) Yes, I just got down on my hunkers and sucked him but he didn't come. I ~~di~~ wanked **R9** **R17** another time in the boys toilet at the hostel. (Q The downstairs one). Yes, he wanked me but I didn't suck him that time. That was all that I did in the Hostel except that one day when I called up there Joe Mains was out. I sat in the living room waiting for him to come in watching television. **R18** sat next to me and after a little while he said did I want him to wank me. I said no there's too many people about ~~here~~ but he said it would be alright. Mr McGrath was in the kitchen. He undid my zip and took my cock out and wanked me. He wanted me to wank him but I said no because the curtains were wide open and it was daylight. During 1977 or '78 I can't remember when I lived in a house owned by John McKeague, it was [REDACTED], he let me stay for nothing. One night when I was sleeping he came down from his own flat upstairs and came into my bedroom. I woke up when he tried to put his cock up my bum and found him lying next to me with no trousers on. I felt his cock between the cheeks of my bum then I felt him go up inside me, just a ~~bit~~ ^{bit} not much. I rolled over and said, "get out the hell" or "Fuck off" or something like that and he said, "I want to get up your arse" and I said no and got up and walked out of the house. ^{About six months} after I had left McKeagues house I went back again ~~and~~ after I had seen him down the road and he had said, "come round after eight o'clock". He let me in and we went upstairs, after a little while he wanked me off and sucked me and I wanked him. He tried to get up my bum but I said no. At that time

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: Sgd. **HIA 534 / R 4**

Signature witnessed by S G Preater D/C

John Middlemiss D/Sgt

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: **HIA 534 / R 4**

CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 4

I was working as a doorman and had to go to work that night. About seven or eight months ago I was living at [REDACTED] Street. I knew a boy **KIN 60** and I put him up for a while this was before he went to prison. We got riding and wanking each other. (Q What do you mean by riding?) Putting your cock up his bum **R 4** I did this with him most nights for about a fortnight while he stayed with me, but he was fond of the drink and one night he went out and never came back, I think he got lifted or something. The last person I did anything with was **KIN 61** who worked in an old peoples home. I used to visit him in University Avenue, his flat and we rode and wanked each other and a couple of times he sucked me off. I used to come onto the bed. I knew him for about three months and we did it twice that's all. From January until March this year I stayed in [REDACTED] with a family called **KIN 62** They've got a son **KIN 62** whose eight years old this year. I used to take **KIN 62** out for walks up the park and sometimes up to the farm behind the [REDACTED] it's called. I'd stayed there a great length of time and I was working up there at the time so I used to take wee **KIN 62** up with me and let him play about. One day I don't know exactly when I think it was February or March I took **KIN 62** up the farm and while we were there he wanted to go to the toilet and when I asked him if he needed to use paper he said, "yes". I carried him over the muck to the pig sty and sat him on the low wall after I had pulled his trousers and pants down round his knees. I was standing facing him and holding him by his legs so that he didn't fall. When he had been to the toilet he asked to get down. I don't know what came over me, on the spur of the moment I took his cock between my finger and thumb and rubbed it up and down a couple of times. Then I realised what **R 4** ~~he~~ I was doing and stopped it. I pulled his trousers up and we went home. I'm sorry for whatever I've ~~done~~ done with **KIN 62** and I'm ashamed and disgusted.

I have ready the above statement. I have been told that I can correct alder or add anything I which. This ^{this} ~~is true~~ statement is true I have made it off my own free will.

Sgd **HIA 534 / R 4**SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: Sgd **HIA 534 / R 4**

Signature witnessed by S G Preater D/C

John Middlemiss D/Sgt

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF:

R5

CONTINUATION PAGE NO:

5

Statement taken at **R5**'s dictation in the CID Interview Room at
Mountpottinger Police Station commencing at 2 pm and ending at 3.45 pm.

Sgd John Middlemiss D/Sgt

Checked and Certified to be a true copy of the original.

Blunk D/Sgt.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER:

Signature witnessed by S G Preater D/Constable

John Middlemiss D/Sergeant

Form 38/36[a]

THE QUEEN v. RAYMOND SEMPLE, JOSEPH MAINS AND WILLIAM McGRATH

TWENTY-SEVENTH COUNT

STATEMENT OF OFFENCE

William McGrath Indecent assault, contrary to section 62
of the Offences against the Person Act 1861

PARTICULARS OF OFFENCE

William McGrath, on a date unknown between the 2nd day of December 1974 and the 10th day of June 1975, in the County Court Division of Belfast, indecently assaulted 'M', a male person.

TWENTY-EIGHTH COUNT

STATEMENT OF OFFENCE

Committing an act of gross indecency,
contrary to section 11 of the Criminal Law
(Amendment) Act 1885

PARTICULARS OF OFFENCE

William McGrath, on a date unknown between the 2nd day of December 1974 and the 10th day of June 1975, in the County Court Division of Belfast, otherwise than as alleged in Count 26 above, committed an act of gross indecency with 'M', being another male person.

TWENTY-NINTH COUNT

STATEMENT OF OFFENCE

Attempted Buggery, contrary to section 62² of the
Offences against the Person Act 1861.

PARTICULARS OF OFFENCE

William McGrath, on a date unknown between the 12th day of May 1977 and the 24th day of January 1980, in the County Court Division of Belfast, committed buggery with 'O'.

*Attempted to,
Cannul*

*Amended with Consent of
all Parties. 10.12.81.*

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 51

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 16 YRS (DOB [REDACTED] NEWTOWNARDS

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: [REDACTED]

ADDRESS: [REDACTED]

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of [REDACTED] pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 18th day of March 19 80

Sgd. John Middlemiss D/S
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

Sgd. KIN 51
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I was admitted to Kincora Working Boys Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast on 19th May 1977. I was resident there for about six weeks returning home on 26th June 1977. During the time I was in Kincora, Joseph Mains was the person in charge and Raymond Semple was his deputy. I remember another man working in there, Mr McGrath but I didn't know him very well. I have been asked whether anyone made any indecent or homosexual approaches to me whilst I was in Kincora, but no one ever did during my stay there.

Signed KIN 51

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: Sgd. KIN 51

Signature witnessed by: John Middlemiss D/S

KIN 51

STATEMENT OF: _____

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): _____

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: _____

ADDRESS: _____

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 15th day of June

19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

KIN 51

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I can add nothing to my statement of 18th March 1980 which I made to the R.U.C. regarding the time I spent in Kincora. I know nothing about the allegations of prostitution or vice ring at Kincora and I was surprised when I heard about them. I do not know of any important people such as Justices of the Peace, businessmen, civil servants or Police officers being connected or involved in any way at all with Kincora, the staff or boys. No one made any homosexual advances towards me whilst I was there and I don't know of any boys being interfered with.

(signed) KIN 51

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS: _____

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 48

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: BORN.

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 22nd day of February 19 80.

(sgd) G Caskey D/C I.

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

(Sgd) KIN 48

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

My father was killed in a motor-cycle accident in Belfast in 1969. At that time I was living at Belfast with my parents, brothers and sister. After my father's death the family split up and I was taken into care by the Welfare. I was about 9 years old and I was put into Manor House Home. I stayed in that home until 1977 when I was sent to Kincora Boys Hostel on the Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast. When I went into the Hostel I still had five months to do at school - High School. When I left school I took an eight weeks course at the Government Training Centre in Dundonald. My Social Workers whilst I was in Kincora were Niall Young and Paul Kernan. They visited me once or twice a month. Mr Joe Mains was in charge at Kincora. Mr Raymond Semple was his deputy. Mr McGrath was the House Master. I was there in Kincora Hostel about three weeks when I heard talk that Mr McGrath was a man with roaming hands. I understood by that he put his hands on boys where it was not meant he should put them. Mr McGrath usually woke me in the mornings for school. There were three bedrooms in the Hostel and usually three boys slept in each room. One morning about five months after I entered Kincora

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd) KIN 48

158

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: **KIN 48** CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

I was lying in bed with the bedclothes up round my shoulders. I was conscious that it was time to get up although I was still lying with my eyes closed - still drowsy. I felt a hand under the bedclothes touching my right hip just above the underpants I was wearing. I was not wearing pyjamas. I felt frightened and turned round quickly and saw McGrath pulling his hand from underneath my bedclothes down at the level where I felt the touch. I knew then it was Mr McGrath who had touched me. I told him to "beat it" or something like that. He left then. The other boys - **KIN 54**, I'm not sure who the other one was, were still asleep. Mr McGrath did not waken them, he just left the room quickly. I did not tell anyone about this because I was embarrassed about it. Before that happened to me I knew that Mr McGrath had done something similar to **KIN 46** and James Millar both residents of the Hostel. After the incident with me Mr McGrath did something to **R 21** who also lived in the Hostel. Mr McGrath was always very helpful in sorting out any problems the boys had. The boys in the hostel including myself found him to be a bit funny - a wee bit of a 'queer'.

(Sgd) **KIN 48**SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: **KIN 48**

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: **KIN 52**

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: **18 YEARS**. DOB **[REDACTED]**

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: **[REDACTED]**

ADDRESS: **[REDACTED]**

I declare that this statement consisting of **1** page~~s~~, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this **19th** day of **March** **1980**

(Sgd.) **W McGLADDERY.**
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

(Sgd.) **KIN 52**
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I live at **[REDACTED]** with my father and stepmother. I was in Kincora Boys' Hostel from September 1977 to February 1978. While I was in Kincora I shared a room with **KIN 54** and a boy called **R 17**. **R 17** only stayed occasionally when he had been thrown out of his other digs. During the time I was in Kincora Hostel no one interfered with me and I don't know of anyone else being interfered with.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd.) **KIN 52**

STATEMENT OF: _____

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): _____

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: Unemployed

ADDRESS: _____

I declare that this statement consisting of two pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 9th day of June 19 82R.A. Flenley C/Insp.KIN 52SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I made a statement to the Police on 19th March 1980 about the time I was in Kincora boys home. I was only at Kincora for about six months and while I was there nothing sexual happened to me. I was never interfered with but I know McGRATH would touch other boys' bottoms given the chance. As I have said before I do not know of anyone else being interfered with. I do not know of any boys or staff at Kincora being involved in homosexuality with any important people. I know nothing about the boys being used for prostitution and I was surprised when I heard the allegations. If I knew anything about such things going on I would say so because it was Joe MAINS that caused me to spend two years in Training School so I owe him no favours. But I don't know anything and I have never heard any of the boys in Kincora talking about such things. The only boy we suspected of being a fruit at the time was Ritchie KERR. Our only reason for suspecting him was the way in which he acted and talked, nothing else.

(signed) KIN 52

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS: _____

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

OCD-26-(172pg) Sussex Police S

KIN 53

STATEMENT OF:

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"):

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

I declare that this statement consisting of two pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 8th day of June 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

KIN 53

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I made a statement to the Police on 24th March 1980 about the time I was in Kincora. I don't know of anything more than I have already said in the statement. When I saw the allegations of prostitution at Kincora on television I was very surprised. I was only at the hostel for about three weeks and I never heard or saw anything about the boys being used for homosexual purposes. I find it difficult even now to believe that MAINS was involved in anything like that. I do not know of any Justices of the Peace, Policemen, civil servants or businessmen, being involved with the people working at Kincora or the boys there. I do remember one of the boys at the hostel Richard KERR being on bail from prison and telling me he had some queer times at a hotel in the town. I was about fifteen years old at the time and I think he just said that to frighten me. He said that he was told ghost stories there.

(signed) KIN 53

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: GARY HOY

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"] : 18 YEARS 18.9.61

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: UNEMPLOYED

ADDRESS: [REDACTED]

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 2nd day of March 1980

R J Parry
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

G Hoy
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

In 1978 I was placed under the care of Belfast Health and Social Services after my father received injuries after a motor-bike accident and he couldn't look after the family. I was seventeen at the time. I was sent to Kincora Boys' Hostel where I stayed for about one year when I joined the Royal Irish Rangers. I have been asked about the conditions within the Hostel and about the conduct of Mr Mains, Mr McGrath and Mr Semple. I can say that throughout my time there no approaches were made to me by any of the staff or by any of the boys in the Hostel. Mr McGrath used to come around in the mornings and waken us up but if we were slow he used to throw all the blankets off and just look at me, although he made no approaches to me I felt that he was 'gay'. At night one of the residents, R 18, used to put cream lotion on his face and put some form of lotion in his hair, he was sometimes helped with this by Mr Mains. I would like to add that although Mr Mains used to enter into his work diary that he took the boys out by mini-bus from McCays for pleasure trips, he never in fact took us out at all. I know this because I've seen the book and the entries that he made.

G Hoy
SIGNATURE of WITNESS:

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 260

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 18 YRS BELFAST

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 page, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 19th day of March 1980

(Sgd) John Middlemiss D/Sergeant

KIN 260

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I was resident in Kincora Working Boys' Hostel, 236 Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast, on two occasions. The first time was for about three months during the early part of 1978. The second time was from 11 June 1978 to 4 April 1979. Whilst I was living at the hostel Joseph Mains was in charge and Raymond Semple was his deputy. A third man, Mr McGrath, worked at the hostel during the evenings and early mornings. I have been asked whether any indecent or homosexual approaches were made to me whilst I was there by any members of staff or other boys. Nothing of this nature happened to me during either of my two spells at the hostel. There was talk among the boys however that Mr McGrath was gay but I didn't see him do anything.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: KIN 260

Signature witnessed by: John Middlemiss D/Sergeant

OCD-26-(172pg) Sussex Police S

KIN 260

STATEMENT OF:

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): 20 yrs.

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 15th day of June 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

KIN 260

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I made a statement to the Royal Ulster Constabulary on 19th March 1980 regarding the two periods I spent in Kincora Boys Hostel in 1978. I can add nothing to that statement because I know of nothing else. I do not know of any prostitution or a vice ring involving the boys or staff at Kincora. I was amazed when I heard of the allegations because nothing like that was happening when I was there. I was not interfered with whilst there and I do not know of any other boys being interfered with or having improper suggestions made to them. I do not know of any prominent people such as Justices of the Peace, civil servants, Police officers or businessmen being involved in any way at all with the hostel, staff or boys.

(signed) KIN 260

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 304

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 16 YEARS

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: BORSTAL INMATE

ADDRESS: WOBURN HOUSE, MILLISLE BORSTAL, MILLISLE.

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 page, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 19th day of MARCH 1980

(Sgd.) R J Parry, D/Constable
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

(Sgd.) KIN 304
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I was living with my mother and father at [REDACTED] Belfast, until I was almost fifteen years old when I was sent to Kincora Boys' Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road, under a fit person order. I was there for about six months and shared a room with KIN 46 and R 18. Mr Mains was in charge and his deputy was Raymond Semple. There was a man who worked at night who called us in the morning and his name was McGrath. I have been asked if I had been approached by any of the staff or any of the boys in any indecent or homosexual activities. I can say that nothing of that nature occurred, nor did I see any such acts occurring between the boys in the hostel. It was said between the boys that R 18 was queer and that he'd supposed to have had something going between him and Joe Mains. I also thought that McGrath was a fruit although he made no approaches to me.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd.) KIN 304

OCD-26-(172pg) Sussex Police S

KIN 304

STATEMENT OF: _____

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): _____

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: _____

ADDRESS: _____

I declare that this statement consisting of *one* pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this *10th* day of *June* 19 *82**R.A. Flenley C.Insp.*

KIN 304

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I can add nothing more to the statement I made to the R.U.C. on 19th March 1980 about the time I was in Kincora hostel. No one interfered with me while I was there and I don't know of any boys who were interfered with. I heard that McGRATH was a fruit from the other boys but that was all. I don't know anything about any important people using the boys or visiting the hostel. When I heard about the allegations of prostitution I was amazed because nothing like that was going on at Kincora. I would have known or heard if it was.

(signed) KIN 304

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS: _____

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN176

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]:

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 3 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 11th day of March 1980

W J Girvan D/Constable

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

KIN176

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I lived initially at [REDACTED] with my family. In 1968 my father died. The family then moved to [REDACTED]. The family broke up after my elder sister and her family were killed in [REDACTED]. My mother had a nervous breakdown. She was taken into Purdysburn and eventually to the [REDACTED], where she still is. I was taken into care. My social worker was a Mr Peter Finlay. Through him I became a boarder in [REDACTED]. In March 1978 I came to Kincora for 3 weeks, temporary stay during the Easter break. I went back to [REDACTED] and left there in June 1978 when I came back to Kincora for full time residence. I have been here since. When I came here, Joe Mains was in charge. His assistants were William McGrath and Mr Semple. At the start I shared a room with KIN54 and KIN48, but this changed when I changed rooms and others left. When Mr Mains stayed here overnight he slept in a flat downstairs. Mr Semple had a room upstairs. Mr McGrath never stayed during the night. He would usually come in first thing in the morning about 7.00 am, waken us and make the breakfast. On Mondays, Fridays and Saturdays he would be on duty throughout the day, that is from 7.00 am - 12 mn. During my stay in Kincora none of the staff have made any suggestions.

KIN176

SIGNATURE of WITNESS:

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: KIN176 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

advances to me or interfered with me in any way. I have heard rumours within the hostel concerning Mr McGrath when wakening a couple of boys in the morning. The boys that this happened to didn't tell me. I heard it from others. The incidents related to KIN46 and KIN177's brother. The only other one I heard about was told to me by R22. He told me that Mr McGrath had taken down his pyjama bottoms and fiddled with him and that McGrath had said "Come on let us see your wee body". R22 only told me this tonight 11/3/80. R22 gave me the impression he wanted someone to confide in. On occasions during my temporary stay in March 1978 McGrath spoke to me about Communism and the TARA Organisation. I got the impression that McGrath was a member of TARA. It appeared to me that McGrath was anti Catholic and anti Communist. He gave me leaflets on TARA which I have thrown away. They were anti catholic. McGrath was aware that I was a Protestant and possibly for that reason he discussed the extreme views of TARA. About visitors to the Hostel, one was R9. He has been visiting here for about 2 years. He is a regular visitor during the summer. I noticed this during the summer holidays. He had his meals here. This was possibly because the mini-bus took us out for runs. I can't state honestly that I have known R9 to stay here. I haven't seen R9 here since Mr Mains left. Another was HIA 534 / R 4. I don't know how long he's been coming here but I remember asking about 6 or 7 months ago who the person was. I was told it was R4, a former inmate of the Hostel. He came here sometimes once or twice a week. He would call in the evenings and watch TV. I can't say if he ever spent the night here. He was friendly with the boys. About three weeks before Christmas Mr Mains asked me to look for a flat for a person who was coming over here to stay for a while. Mr Mains didn't want him to stay at the Hostel. He gave me that impression. I couldn't get a flat and a week or so before Christmas the fellow arrived. I don't recall his name. He was about 25 - 27 years, he gave me the impression he was just out of the Army. He was a smooth and flashy dresser and gave me the impression that he was effeminate. He said he was a

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER:

KIN176

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: KIN176 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 3

taxi driver in London. On one occasion we all went out. This was Christmas Day. We went to the Harland Club. The guy was with us. He didn't drink nor smoke and seemed out of place. When he stayed in the Hostel he slept in Mr Semple's room when Mr Semple was off and in Mr Mains' room when Mr Mains was off. An incident involving this man was one night, it was either Christmas Eve or Christmas Night, I was lying half asleep in bed when the bedroom door opened. This man was standing there. I saw him. He walked into the room. I don't recall anything after that. I thought it was Mr Mains as he generally checks the hostel at night.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: KIN176

OCD 26-(172pg) Sussex Police S

STATEMENT OF:

KIN176

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): Over 21

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: _____

ADDRESS: _____

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 29th day of June 19 82R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

KIN176

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I made a statement to the Royal Ulster Constabulary on 11th March 1980 regarding the time I spent in Kincora Boys Hostel.

I have nothing to add to that statement. I was surprised and shocked when I heard the allegations because to my knowledge nothing of this kind was happening whilst I was in the hostel. I know nothing of any boys at the hostel being involved in any prostitution or a vice ring. I consider those allegations to be absolute rubbish.

Nothing like that went on there. I do not know of any prominent or important people such as Justices of the Peace, Police officers, businessmen, civil servants or Northern Ireland Office officials connected or involved in any way at all with the hostel, the staff or boys. In my previous statement I spoke of visiting the Harland Club with MAINS. Apart from those occasions when there was an outing from the hostel in the mini bus the visit to the Club was the one and only time I went for a drink with MAINS. The Club I refer to is the Harland and Wolfe Social Club. Nothing untoward happened whilst I was with MAINS on that occasion nor at any other time during my stay at the hostel. I do not know of any other boys going out drinking with MAINS. I do not know either of any boys being taken to or visiting any hotels.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS: _____ KIN176

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: R 21

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: ...DOB.

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 3 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 25th day of March 1980 .

(Sgd) S G Preater D/Constable

R 21

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I am at present residing at and I am unemployed. I entered Kincora Boys' Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road, on the 6th April 1978 as a full time resident. I left the Hostel on the 1st August 1979. During my stay in the Hostel Mr Mains was in charge and Raymond Semple was next to him and Mr McGrath did three nights a week. At no time did Mr Mains or Raymond Semple approach me to do any homosexual or indecent acts. Mr McGrath and me built up a friendship and used to talk a lot about his religion and the Orange Order. After I was there about two months I was sitting watching TV about 8 o'clock at night when Mr McGrath came into the room and looked at me and said "You're looking very strained" and put one of his hands on my shoulder and started to massage it. He then put the other hand on my other shoulder and massaged me for about two or three minutes and then stopped. He then said "What do you think of that" and I said "Relaxing". We both then watched the TV and nothing else happened. About a fortnight later he did this again and in fact he did this on a number of occasions. On each occasion I was in the house on my own with Mr McGrath. I had been in the Hostel for about six months and was in the kitchen drinking tea. It was evening time

SIGNATURE of WITNESS:

R 21

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: R 21 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

and only Mr McGrath and myself were in the Hostel. Mr McGrath asked me if I fancied a massage. I said alright and he massaged my shoulders and middle back as we were standing there. We were both fully clothed and nothing else happened except he asked me to massage him but I refused. I was massaged by Mr McGrath about once a week or fortnight until about a couple of months before I left. One evening about that time I was in the kitchen and myself and Mr McGrath were the only ones in the house when he started to massage my back and shoulders. I was standing straight up against the table and he was behind me. As Mr McGrath was massaging me he was standing close to me and I could feel he had an erection on. He was holding it against my backside. Nothing else happened except he asked me to massage his body but I refused. I never felt his cock against me before when he was massaging me. About a fortnight later in the evening when Mr McGrath and me were the only ones in the Hostel. I was standing in the kitchen when he asked me if I would massage his body. I told him that I would. He was fully clothed at the time. He said to me that he would be in the pantry and he left and went into the pantry. I finished my tea and went to the pantry and when I opened the pantry door, Mr McGrath was standing naked with his back to me. I set my hands on his shoulders, I was fully clothed and could smell a foul smell of meat, but because of the smell and him being naked I walked out and went to the TV room. I saw his clothes lying on the pantry floor. I was in the living room a short time when Mr McGrath came in fully clothed and asked why I didn't finish it. I didn't reply and nothing more was said. I forgot to say that on the occasion when Mr McGrath was massaging me in the kitchen and I felt his cock against my backside he also kissed my neck on several occasions. The occasion in the pantry was the last time he asked me to massage him or he massaged me. Mr McGrath on occasions would waken me in the mornings. He tried on two or three mornings to slip his hand under the blankets on my bed and touch my ballocks but I brushed his hand away before he did it. He said nothing on these occasions except "get up". These were the only times he tried to touch me on the ballocks and he never at anytime asked me to touch his ballocks. He never asked me to do any other acts of indecency. I had heard rumours

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: R 21

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: R 21 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 3

about Mr McGrath and Mr Semple interfering with boys but I don't know who they were. On the day I was leaving Kincora Mr McGrath told me that if I had carried on with the massaging a friend of his might have fixed me up with a flat. I already had myself fixed up with my present flat and said nothing to Mr McGrath about what he had said.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: R 21

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 55

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: DOB: [REDACTED]

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: SCHOOLBOY

ADDRESS: [REDACTED]

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 19th day of March 19 80.

Sgd. James O McClure

Sgd. KIN 55

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I am at present staying at Rosebank Children's Home, 100 Kings Road, Knock, Belfast. In August 1978 I was admitted to Kincora Boys Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast. At that time I was living at my own house, [REDACTED] Belfast. I stayed in the Hostel for about four weeks and then went to a Children's Home at North Road, Belfast. There were three men in charge of Kincora Hostel, I don't remember their names except one was called Raymond. I shared a bedroom on the first floor with two other boys. I do not remember their names. During the time I was at Kincora Hostel no person ever approached me or interfered with me in a homosexual manner. There was no talk in the Hostel about anything like this taking place.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: Sgd. KIN 55

OCD-26-(172pg) Sussex Police S

KIN 55

STATEMENT OF: _____

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): _____

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: _____

ADDRESS: _____

I declare that this statement consisting of *one* pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this *8th* day of *June* 19 *82*

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

KIN 55

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I made a statement to the Police on 19th March 1980 about my stay in Kincora in 1978. I have nothing more to say about the time I was in the hostel. I do not know of any queer goings on there. I do not know of any boys being interfered with sexually and I was not interfered with myself. There was not any talk among the other boys of any such things. I do not know of any important people visiting the hostel or being involved with the people working there or with the boys.

(signed) KIN 55

(signed) *E.F. O'Donnell*

Assistant Principal Social Worker.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 210

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 17 years (DOB [REDACTED]) BELFAST.

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: [REDACTED]

ADDRESS: 236 UPPER NEWTOWNARDS ROAD, BELFAST 4

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 11TH day of MARCH 19 80

(Sgd) John Middlemiss, D/S

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

(Sgd) KIN 210

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I have been living in Kincora Boys Hostel for the last year and a half. I came here from my home address at [REDACTED]. In the hostel I sleep in a bedroom with two other boys, KIN 58 and KIN 208. The bedroom is next door to the bathroom on the top floor. When I came to the hostel Joe Mains was the person in charge and Raymond Semple was his deputy. Mr McGrath works in the hostel at night and some mornings as well. I have been asked if any member of staff have made any indecent or homosexual approaches to me while I have been at the hostel. No one has ever made any advances towards me personally. The first time I heard of the homosexual allegations about the hostel was about five weeks ago when Mr Scoular came to the hostel and had a meeting with the staff and the boys. He told us that rumours about a homosexual thing had been in the papers. He told us not to discuss it with anyone outside the hostel. After he had left all the boys discussed what he had said, but no one mentioned to me that they had been approached by any members of the staff. About ten days ago, a boy I know, Gary Hoey came to the hostel and told me the police had been to see him about the time he had lived in the hostel. I have known Hoey for some time from the Archway Youth Club. Hoey told me that another boy, KIN 300 had caught two boys in bed together some time ago. They were R 9

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd) KIN 210

Signature witnessed by John Middlemiss, D/S

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: KIN 210 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

and another wee lad. **R 9** was supposed to have been sucking the wee lad off. The same day Hoey told me this **R 9** came to the hostel and stayed for his dinner. He spent some time talking to Joe Mains in his office, he also spoke to the kitchen staff. I suppose I have seen **R 9** visit the hostel about 20 times since I have been here. Last Christmas, a boy Hugh Quinn stayed at the hostel for a week. He slept on a camp bed in the hallway of Joe Mains' flat. He was an ex-Kincora boy who had left the hostel before I came. Quinn told me he was living in England, but I don't know where. About three weeks ago another old Kincora boy, **HIA 534 / R 4** visited the hostel. He used to come to the hostel most Sundays but then he stopped coming for a while and turned up again about three weeks ago. I always got on alright with Joe Mains and Raymond Semple, but I didn't have much to do with Mr McGrath, he was awful quiet so he was and he used to talk all the time with a boy **R 21**. **R 21** left the hostel about three months ago and now lives somewhere nearby. When he lived in **R 21** used to stay in most nights and was always talking to McGrath, either in the TV room or in the office.

(Sgd) **KIN 210**SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd) **KIN 210**

Signature witnessed by - John Middlemiss, D/S.

OCD 26-(172pg) Sussex Police S

KIN 210

STATEMENT OF: _____

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): _____

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: Unemployed

ADDRESS: _____

I declare that this statement consisting of one pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 10th day of June 19 82R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

KIN 210

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

There is nothing I can add to the statement I made to the Police about the time I was in Kincora. I don't know of any other homosexual things happening there. I don't know of other boys being interfered with and I wasn't. I don't know of any important people visiting Kincora or being involved with MAINS, McGRATH, SEMPLE or any of the boys.

(signed) KIN 210

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 56

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 17 YEARS, [REDACTED]

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: UNEMPLOYED

ADDRESS: [REDACTED]

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 page~~s~~, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 30th day of March 19 80

(Sgd) N McLaughlin D/Constable

SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

(Sgd) KIN 56

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I was in Kincora Boys' Hostel for about six months at the end of 1978 and start of 1979. The staff there were Joe Mains, Raymond Semple and a man called McGrath. During the time I was in the home none of the staff interfered with me or molested me in any way. I have heard of the allegations of homosexual activity but during my time I did not see anything taking place and I have no knowledge of any indecent acts taking place.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd) KIN 56

OCD 26-(172pg) Sussex Police S

KIN 56

STATEMENT OF: _____

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): _____

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: *Unemployed*

ADDRESS: _____

I declare that this statement consisting of *one* pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this *9th* day of *June* 19 *82*.*R.A. Flenley C/Insp.*

KIN 56

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS: _____

I made a statement to the Police on 30th March 1980 about the time I was in Kincora between 1978 and 1979. As I have already said I was not interfered with by anybody and I don't know of any of the other boys being sexually assaulted. I know nothing about any important people being involved with the boys or the staff there. When I saw the allegations of prostitution and vice ring I just couldn't believe it. I never heard or saw anything of such things while I was there. I can remember a Policeman who was a friend of MAINS and had been in the hostel as a resident. He used to visit MAINS most weeks at the hostel and they would talk in his office. Sometimes the man was in uniform, other times he was in civilian clothes.

(signed) KIN 56

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS: _____

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 201

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 15 YEARS, DOB [REDACTED] BELFAST

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: SCHOOLBOY ([REDACTED] SCHOOL)

ADDRESS: 236 UPPER NEWTOWNARDS ROAD, BELFAST.

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 11th day of MARCH 1980

S G PREATER (Sgd.)
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

KIN 201 (Sgd.)
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I first came to Kincora just over a year ago. Before that I lived for three years with my brother [REDACTED] in [REDACTED]. I had been in homes before this for most of my life. When I came to Kincora Joe Mains was in charge and Mr Semple was his deputy. Mr McGrath also worked here in the evenings and in the mornings. Miss Smith and Mrs McCullough were cooks and cleaners. I slept in a room with KIN 211 and KIN 176. After I had been here a few weeks I started spending every weekend from Friday night till Sunday night with my Aunt [REDACTED] in [REDACTED] Street. I knew an ex-Kincora boy called KIN 46 through my brothers R 10 and KIN 328 who were in Kincora Boys the same time as KIN 46. After I had been in the home a few weeks KIN 210 who was also a boy in the home told me that KIN 46 had been approached by Mr McGrath who tried to fruit him up and KIN 46 hit him. I have never heard of anything else like that and I have never been approached by any of the staff or any boy to do any indecent or homosexual act. I have always found Mr Mains dead on and also Mr Semple. Mr McGrath was alright at times but most of the time we didn't talk or anything. My social worker at the minute is Mr Eadie.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: KIN 201 (Sgd.)

OCD-26-(172pg) Sussex Police S

KIN 201

STATEMENT OF: _____

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): _____

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: _____

ADDRESS: _____

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 14th day of June 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

KIN 201

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

*I made a statement to the Police on 11th March 1980
about the time I was in Kincora. I don't know of anything else
I can add to that statement. Apart from what KIN 210 told me
I don't know of any other boys being interfered with and I certainly
wasn't. I don't know of any Police officers, businessmen,
Justices of the Peace or civil servants being involved in any way with the
hostel, staff or the boys. I have never heard of any prostitution
or vice ring at Kincora. When I saw the allegations on television
I was shocked because I never knew of anything like that happening
there.*

(signed) KIN 201

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS: _____

OCD 26-(172pg) Sussex Police S

KIN 211

STATEMENT OF: _____

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): _____

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: _____

ADDRESS: _____

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 5th day of July 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

KIN 211

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I can add nothing to the statement I made to the R.U.C. on 11th March 1980 about the time I stayed at Kincora boys hostel. I do not know of any boys at the hostel being involved in male prostitution or a vice ring. I do not know of any important people such as politicians, Police officers, Justices of the Peace, civil servants or officials from the Northern Ireland office being involved or connected with the hostel, the staff or boys. There is one exception to what I had just said I do remember on one occasion when I returned to the hostel I was told by one of the boys, I can't remember who, that an ex Vice Mayor had visited the hostel that evening. The boy said the man was a friend of Joe MAINS. I didn't see the man myself and I don't know his name. I never heard any talk amongst the boys that there was anything improper about the visit.

(signed) KIN 211

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS: _____

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: R 22AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 17 years. DOB OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: ADDRESS: C/o KINCORA HOSTEL, 236 UPPER NEWTOWNARDS ROAD, BELFAST.TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 11th day of March 19 80 .

(Sgd.) W McGLADDERY.

(Sgd.) R 22SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I came to live at Kincora Hostel, 236 Upper Newtownards Road, Belfast, on 23 April 1979. I had previously lived in Manor House Home, Lisburn, for most of my life. My mother and father split up when I was very young. I don't ever remember seeing my mother. When I came to Kincora Hostel Mr Mains was the headman, Mr Raymond Semple was second in charge and Mr McGrath was a supervisor. I share a room with R 18 and another boy called , I forget his second name. After I was in the hostel for a couple of months, I'm not sure how it happened but Mr McGrath started to touch my body. I remember one night I came downstairs for something, I don't know what it was. I was just wearing the bottoms of my pyjamas. I met Mr McGrath in the kitchen and he started to rub the lower parts of my body. Mr McGrath told me to come into the office with him. The office is just beside the kitchen. I walked into the office with Mr McGrath, he didn't switch on the light. Mr McGrath then pulled down my pyjama bottoms and rubbed my privates with his hands and he asked me if I was enjoying it, this only happened for a short time and I then pulled my pyjama trousers up and went upstairs. A number of other times Mr McGrath rubbed his hands over my body

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd.) R 22

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: R 22 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

and privates and sometimes tried to put his hands inside my trousers. I'm not sure of the times when this happened. On one occasion he kissed me and sometimes he asked me to hug him. On one time he pulled my arms round him and placed my hands on his privates and tried to force me to rub them. I can't remember the last time Mr McGrath touched me, but I think it was before last Christmas. I didn't like what Mr McGrath was trying to do to me and I kept out of his way. Mr McGrath always did this to me when no one else was about. I never told Mr Mains or anyone else about what Mr McGrath was doing to me because I was afraid.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: (Sgd.) R 22

OCD 26-(172pg) Sussex Police S

R 22

STATEMENT OF:

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): 19 yrs.

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS:

ADDRESS:

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 24th day of May 19 82

R.A. Flenley C/Insp.

R 22

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

I made a statement to the Royal Ulster Constabulary in 1980 about the time I stayed at the Kincora Boys Home, North Road. I have nothing to add to what I said except to repeat that it was only Mr. McGRATH who interfered with me while I was there. While I was at Kincora I never heard any of the other boys at the home say they had been interfered with by anyone either in the home or outside. I didn't tell anyone that McGRATH had interfered with me because I was scared and didn't know who to tell. I never heard of any boys being paid money for sex or being taken from the home to hotels. When I heard of the sexual things happening at Kincora I was very surprised. I knew about McGRATH because of what he did to me but I never thought Mr. MAINS or SEMPLE because I didn't think they were like that. I remember that there was something on the news on television about Kincora and Mr. McGRATH, MAINS and SEMPLE. About the same time there was a meeting at Kincora run by a tallish man with glasses and a blue suit who I think was Mr. SCOULAR. Mr. SCOULAR took all the boys into the office and told us something was wrong at Kincora and that the Police would be coming to talk to us. Mr. McGRATH, Mr. MAINS and Mr. SEMPLE were at the meeting.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS:

R 22

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

STATEMENT OF: _____

CONTINUATION PAGE NO: _____

Mr. McGRATH was sweating a lot and did most of the talking.

*I can only remember that he asked some of the boys if they knew
what a homosexual was.*

(signed) R 22

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 208

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 14 YEARS (DOB) BELFAST

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: SCHOOLBOY

ADDRESS: 236 UPPER NEWTOWNARDS ROAD, BELFAST.

I declare that this statement consisting of 1 page, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 12th day of MARCH 1980

(Sgd.) John Middlemiss, D/Sergeant (Sgd.) KIN 208
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom statement was recorded or received. SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I have been a resident at Kincora Boys' Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road, since November 1979. I came to Kincora from another hostel on King's Road. I am not in the hostel very much as I visit my parents every evening, returning to the hostel between 10.30 pm and 11 pm. I spend every weekend with my parents also from the Friday evening until the Sunday evening. Within a few weeks of moving into Kincora I was told by the other boys to more or less watch out for Mr McGrath as he was an old queer. Mr McGrath is one of the helpers at the hostel. The person in charge of the hostel when I came to it was Mr Joe Mains and his deputy was Mr Raymond Semple. No one has ever made any indecent or homosexual approaches to me while I have been in the hostel nor has anyone told me they have been approached by members of the staff.

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: (Sgd.) KIN 208

Signature witness by John Middlemiss

OCD 26-(172pg) Sussex Police S

KIN 208

STATEMENT OF: _____

AGE OF WITNESS (if over 21 enter "over 21"): _____

Unemployed

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: _____

ADDRESS: _____

I declare that this statement consisting of *one* pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this *10th* day of *June* 19 *82**R.A. Flenley C/Insp.*

KIN 208

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

There is nothing more which I can add to the statement I have already made to the Police about the time I stayed in Kincora. The boys there talked about McGRATH being a fruit and interfering with them. That was in the mornings when he woke them up. I do not know of any other queer goings on while I was in the hostel. I never heard or saw anything of any boys being involved with important people inside or outside the hostel. I do remember a man with a moustache visiting the hostel two or three times a week but I believe he was an old boy. By that I mean he had been in care at Kincora sometime.

(signed) KIN 208

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS: _____

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

STATEMENT OF: KIN 59

AGE OF WITNESS [if over 21 enter "over 21"]: 16 YRS () BELFAST

OCCUPATION OF WITNESS: UNEMPLOYED

ADDRESS: 236 UPPER NEWTOWNARDS ROAD, BELFAST 4

TO BE COMPLETED
WHEN THE
STATEMENT HAS
BEEN WRITTEN

I declare that this statement consisting of 2 pages, each signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 11th day of March 19 80 .

(Sgd) John Middlemiss D/S
SIGNATURE of MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received.

KIN 59
SIGNATURE of WITNESS

I have been a full time resident at Kincora Boys Hostel, Upper Newtownards Road since the 20th or 21st of December 1979. Prior to that I had lived at my home address, () for about a year and a half. I had been resident in Ardmore House School, Downpatrick, from about 1973 until I returned home during 1978. I am still under a care order to the Eastern Health and Social Services and have been since I first went into Ardmore House School. When I moved into Kincora Hostel, Mr Joe Mains was the person in charge and Mr Raymond Semple was his deputy. Mr McGrath also worked in the hostel mainly in the evenings. He used to work Wednesday, Fridays and Saturdays, starting at about 7 pm and finishing at about 11 pm. Mr McGrath never stayed at the Hostel overnight. Mr Mains and Mr Semple were both resident with Mr Semple having a bedroom on the first floor and Mr Mains sleeping in his flat on the ground floor. Mr Mains never worked on Tuesday, Thursday and Saturday and used to leave the hostel on these days and stay at his own house, but I don't know where it is. Normally, the front door of the hostel was kept unlocked until about 11.30 pm each night. This was so that boys could get in and out as no one was given a key. If a boy was going to be out late he would have to telephone the hostel and tell them

SIGNATURE of WITNESS: KIN 59

Signature witnessed by: John Middlemiss D/Sergeant

STATEMENT CONTINUATION PAGE

STATEMENT OF: KIN 59 CONTINUATION PAGE NO: 2

and one of the staff would wait up for him and let him in. When Mr McGrath was on duty on his own at the hostel he would always lock the front door at about 7.30 pm so that any boy coming in after that time had to ring the bell to gain admittance. I would usually go out during the evenings and was never alone in the hostel with Mr McGrath or any of the other staff. I have been asked if anyone had ever made any indecent or homosexual approaches to me during my time at the hostel and I can say that no one ever has. Also I have never heard any of the other boys talking about any incidents of that nature happening. The only time anyone has ever discussed anything of this kind in my presence was after Mr Scoular came to the hostel about 2 months ago and told the boys and the staff about the newspaper allegations. With regard to Joe Mains I have always found him OK, a friendly man with whom I could discuss any problems I had. I didn't like Mr McGrath very much because he never talked to me much and when he was on duty he would make us go up to bed early, whereas Mr Mains and Mr Semple never would. Mr Semple is a quiet man, who is a little deaf and never talked to the boys a great deal.

SIGNATURE of STATEMENT MAKER: KIN 59

Signature witnessed by: John Middlemiss D/Sergeant

STATEMENT OF WITNESS

KIN 238

STATEMENT OF:

Name

Rank

AGE OF WITNESS (If over 18 enter "over 18"): OVER 18

*To be completed
when the statement
has been written*

I declare that this statement consisting of 8 page, signed by me is true to the best of my knowledge and belief and I make it knowing that, if it is tendered in evidence at a preliminary enquiry or at the trial of any person, I shall be liable to prosecution if I have wilfully stated in it anything which I know to be false or do not believe to be true.

Dated this 12 day of SEPTEMBER 2003

P HEANEY

KIN 238

SIGNATURE OF MEMBER by whom
statement was recorded or received

SIGNATURE OF WITNESS

P HEANEY

PRINT NAME IN CAPS

Following trouble at home, [REDACTED] with my father [REDACTED] beating me up causing me to run away from home along with not attending school I became the subject of a care order. I was placed by Social Services in Kincora Boys School. I arrived there in the summer of 1976, thirteen and a half years of age. The boys home had three floors. On the ground floor as you entered from the main door you could see a staircase ahead. There was one door on both sides of the hallway. The one on the right led you into the dinning room while the one on the left led you into the office of the person in charge of the home. The first and second floors contained the dormitories where the boys slept. When I arrived it must have been full because I had to sleep on a camp bed on the corridor on the first night. After dinner on the next day. Dinner was served five to six. The House Master asked me to wait behind in the dining room. I would describe him as being of thin build, balding with grey hair at the sides and dark rimmed glasses. I always remember him wearing a white shirt with the sleeves rolled up and trousers. He left me in the dining room on my own. A short time later he returned and pointed the way for me to go into Maynes Office, the person in charge. I opened the door and entered the office. Maynes was sitting behind his desk. As you walked in the door there was a bay window and Maynes desk was to the right. It just looked like an office with loads of books. He accused

STATEMENT OF: **KIN 238**

me of stealing a pen from his office. I had no idea what he was on about and totally denied it. He said he wanted to search me. At the time I was wearing a T-shirt and jeans. He started with my pockets and then with one of his hands he rubbed my penis up and down over the outside of my jeans. I just froze. I was shocked. Maynes always wore a dark suit. He had dark hair, glasses and wore what I thought was lots of jewellery a big gold watch, bracelet and stuff. He was quite tall and had a beer belly. This lasted about a minute and then he left the office leaving me standing at the side of his desk. He was only gone seconds when he returned with the House Master. I got the impression that the House Master was on the other side of the door. The House Master closed the door and sat down on an ordinary seat to the right of Maynes desk. Maynes told me to take my trousers and pants down. I was totally terrified so I did as I was told. He then told me to bend over the House Master's knee. Still terrified I did what I was told. When I did this the House Master slapped me five or six times on the backside. Not hard. He then inserted a finger on his right hand into my anus pushing it in and out. It was painful and I didn't know what to think and started to cry. I was told to fix myself by pulling up my pants and trousers. While I was over the House Master's knee I couldn't see Maynes desk because it was behind me. When I stood up and turned around I saw Maynes in his chair with his penis out, erect and he was masturbating himself. I was told to go away and think about what I had done. I left the office with Maynes still masturbating in his chair. I went up to my camp bed in the corridor and lay crying most of the night. The next day or the one after again following dinner I was called by Maynes into his office. He was dressed in his usual dark suit. He said he was going to take me to the police station and led me out of his office outside and into his car. It was a dark colour, possibly black. It had four doors. I sat in the back behind the House Master who had appeared and was sitting in the front passenger seat. Maynes was driving. The House Master was dressed in his usual white shirt and trousers. I cannot remember any conversation in the car. The car went up the Newtownards Road. I definitely wasn't in it for more than ten minutes. I was freaking out and not paying attention. We arrived at a semi-detached house. The left side one with a driveway up the side. There

STATEMENT OF: **KIN 238**

was a car in the driveway, which we had to walk around. It was daylight. As we walked up the driveway Maynes was in front of me with the House Master behind me. When we arrived the front door automatically opened and a cop was standing in the doorway. He was in full uniform, tunic, trousers, boots, gun belt and gun. He was thin and tall with dark hair. I just saw the uniform and found it difficult to see past it. I'm sure there was talking but I don't remember any. The cop stood there with the door open and Maynes followed by me and then the House Master turned right into the living room. I remember there was two steps at the front door. In the living room there was a big sofa at the back of the room. There was a tall old fashioned lamp to the side of the sofa. There was carpet and curtains which were drawn. I think the sofa was dark green. As far as I can remember the tall lamp was the only light on. Maynes and the House Master took off the trousers and underwear and sat on the sofa. They told me to take all my clothes of which I did. Maynes made me walk around the room naked. Maynes and the House Master masturbated while the cop stood and watched. Maynes then told me to sit on the sofa between him and the House Master. He was on my right when I sat on the sofa with the House Master on my left. The House Master touched my penis and started rubbing it masturbating me. This lasted for a couple of minutes. I had not got an erection. I was just shaking. The House Master then bent over and put my penis in his mouth and performed oral sex on me. At this I started to cry. Maynes was masturbating beside me and the cop was standing in front of me also masturbating. When I started to cry the House Master slapped me across the face and said "You like it don't you, you like it." I was pushed down towards Maynes' penis by the House Master and forced to perform oral sex on Maynes. I was still crying. The oral sex stopped. The House Master told me to get on my knees between Maynes knees and again put Maynes penis in my mouth and perform oral sex. At the same time the House Master got on his knees behind me and put his erect penis inside my anus. It was very very painful. I started to scream and the House Master stopped. During this the cop was just standing masturbating himself. I was told to get dressed as did the House Master and Maynes. The cop had just taken his penis out. The House Master, Maynes and I left by the front door

STATEMENT OF: **KIN 238**

leaving the cop behind. Into Maynes car and returned to Kincora. When we arrived there was not a thing said. I was in a dormitory on the first floor on the right hand side. I went to the bathroom and washed myself. I was still in pain in the anal area. I was just disgusted with myself allowing it to happen. I didn't even want to admit it to myself. I'm not sure it could have been the next night or the following one. Maynes came out of his office into the dining room and called me into his office. When I entered his office he was alone. He told me the police wanted to see me again. Maynes led me again out to his car. I said nothing. I sat in the back behind the House Master who had again appeared and was in the front passenger seat. I wonder now why I didn't run away when I knew what was going to happen but I was terrified with no where to go. We travelled to the same house where the cop opened the front door. He was wearing a green shirt and dark green trousers which I took to be part of his uniform. I was led into the living room again. The curtains were closed and the lamp was on. I was told to strip of all my clothes and walk around the room. Maynes, the House Master and the cop took their trousers and underwear off and sat on the sofa. I was forced to perform oral sex on each one of them. I can't remember if Maynes was the first or second but I do remember the cop was the last. Each time there was one holding me in position by my hair. The House Master was the most forceful. While I was performing oral sex on the cop he was also masturbating himself. He ejaculated into my mouth causing me to be sick and throw up over the carpet. The cop started getting angry and cursing, "Fuck sake, look at this." I was then told to get dressed and went back to Kincora again. I scrubbed my teeth until my gums were bleeding. I remember spitting blood into the sink. The next day I ran away and never returned. I just tried to bury it. I told no one about it until about 1999 when I was going out with a girl called [REDACTED].

[REDACTED] One night we were talking. She told me about her husband forcing himself on her and I just came out with it. I told her I had been raped by three men in Kincora Boys School. She insisted we went up to [REDACTED] and told my parents which I did. When I told my father he said he knew all along and the police had called when I was in Germany looking to speak to me about it. Following advice I attended counselling and also spoke to

STATEMENT OF: **KIN 238**

Detective Constable Kelly from Castlereagh. I had hidden this for so many years and now I had told people my darkest secret. It became all too much for me and I couldn't make a statement at that time. Now I just can't move on and I need to know I have done my best to put these people behind bars. **KIN 238**

KIN 59 (KINMS 32-33) maintain, in statements made to the Royal Ulster Constabulary, that during their residence at Kincora they were totally unaware of any rumours of homosexuality, never experienced any assaults upon themselves, or witnessed anything untoward concerning their fellow residents. It is likely that some of these witnesses have chosen to deny matters they could speak about, perhaps for reasons of 'not wishing to get involved'.

492. I consider that it is unlikely that so many witnesses would take that decision and that one must accept on the evidence that Kincora staff were selective in choosing their victims, and made no approach to a considerable percentage of the boys who occupied the hostel.

493. Other youths traced by the Royal Ulster Constabulary who did not suffer any assaults themselves, but who admit to being aware of gossip and rumour, particularly about McGRATH, were Gary HOY (KINMS 49 SPS 188), **KIN 260** (KINMS 12 SPS 189), **KIN 210** (KINMS 93-94 SPS 190), **KIN 304** (KINMS 67 SPS 191), **KIN 177** (KINMS 22 SPS 192), **KIN 208** (KINMS 21 SPS 193) and **KIN 176** (KINMS 24-26 SPS 194).

494. **[REDACTED]** (KIMS 60) told the investigating officers that in May 1978 he read an article in the Belfast Telegraph newspaper about homosexuality at Kincora Boys Home. This information was checked by Detective Sergeant McLAUGHLIN, who could not trace any such article. It is unlikely that **[REDACTED]** memory can be relied upon. None of the newspapers, including the Belfast Telegraph, have laid any claim to sounding

Date & Times: 8th January 2013, 1105 hrs – 1220 hrs

You've already told us who Mr Semple is, ok, you're saying Mr Semple was a worker at the Kincora.

Gary Hoy Ah hm.

Now you mentioned his house, whereabouts was his house.

Gary Hoy Fortwilliam.

Fortwilliam ok and tell me about the incident at Mr Semple's house then, what happened there.

Gary Hoy Well we, we left Kincora as far as I remember Mr Semple telling whoever was on staff that day that I was getting took to go and watch Glentoran playing football.

Right the Glens yeah.

Gary Hoy In the Oval.

Yeah.

Gary Hoy As far as I remember.